

FREE  
METHODIST  
DISCIPLINE

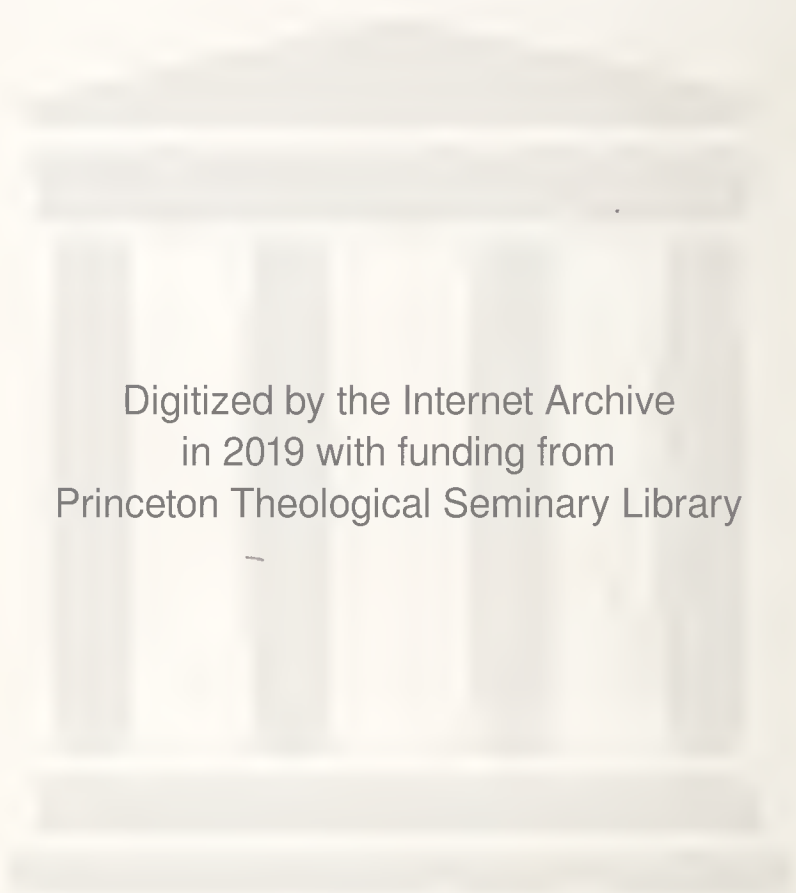


BX 8418 .A3 1923

Free Methodist Church of  
North America.

Doctrines and discipline of  
the Free Methodist Church





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2019 with funding from  
Princeton Theological Seminary Library

DOCTRINES

AND

DISCIPLINE

OF THE

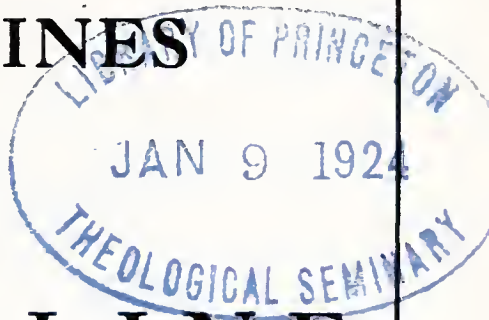
✓  
FREE METHODIST  
CHURCH

---

*"Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all  
the flock.—ACTS XX: 28*

---

CHICAGO, ILL.  
FREE METHODIST PUBLISHING HOUSE  
1923



**COPYRIGHT 1923**  
**BY**  
**THE FREE METHODIST PUBLISHING HOUSE**

# CONTENTS

	PAR.
THE FREE METHODIST CHURCH—ORIGIN AND CHARACTER .....	1-14

## PART I

### THE CONSTITUTION

#### DIVISION

PREAMBLE .....	15
I. ARTICLES OF RELIGION.....	16-38
II. GENERAL RULES .....	39-46
III. ARTICLES OF ORGANIZATION AND GOVERNMENT .....	47-62
1. Pastoral Charges, Quarterly and Annual Conferences .....	47-49
2. The General Conference .....	50-62

## PART II

### THE CHURCH

#### CHAPTER

I. SPECIAL ADVICES .....	63-73
1. Temperance .....	63-65
2. Marriage and Divorce.....	66-70
3. Dress .....	71
4. Secret Societies .....	72, 73
II. MEMBERSHIP .....	74-79
1. Reception on Probation.....	74
2. Admission into Full Membership..	75-78
3. Transfer of Membership by Certificate .....	79
III. WORSHIP .....	80-85
1. Order of Public Worship.....	80
2. Singing .....	81
3. Love-Feasts .....	82
4. Classes and Class Meetings.....	83-85

## PART III

## OFFICIAL BODIES

CHAPTER	PAR.
I. THE GENERAL CONFERENCE.....	86-99
II. THE EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.....	100-104
III. THE ANNUAL CONFERENCES.....	105-124
IV. THE QUARTERLY CONFERENCE.....	125-127
V. THE OFFICIAL BOARD.....	128, 129
VI. THE CIRCUIT MEETING.....	130, 131
VII. THE SOCIETY MEETING.....	132, 133

## PART IV

## THE MINISTRY

I. QUALIFICATIONS AND WORK.....	134-149
1. The Call to Preach.....	134
2. Rules for Preacher's Conduct.....	135, 136
3. Spiritual Qualification .....	137, 138
4. Matter and Manner of Preaching.	139, 140
5. Where to Preach.....	141
6. Pastoral Visitation .....	142-146
7. Employment of Time.....	147
8. Union Among Ourselves.....	148
9. Union with Others.....	149
II. MINISTERS AND ANNUAL CONFERENCES....	150-154
1. Reception on Trial.....	150
2. Reception into Full Membership..	151
3. Reception from Other Denomina- tions .....	152
4. Termination of Conference Mem- bership .....	153, 154
III. DEACONS AND ELDERS.....	155, 157
IV. BISHOPS .....	158, 159
V. DISTRICT ELDERS .....	160
VI. PASTORS, OR PREACHERS IN CHARGE.....	161, 162
VII. SUPERNUMERARY AND SUPERANNUATED PREACHERS .....	163, 164



# CONTENTS

v

## PART V

### LOCAL PREACHERS AND LAY HELPERS

CHAPTER	PAR.
I. LOCAL PREACHERS .....	165-171
II. EVANGELISTS .....	172
III. EXHORTERS .....	173
IV. DEACONESSES .....	174
V. BANDS AND BAND WORKERS.....	175
VI. CLASS LEADERS .....	176
VII. STEWARDS .....	177, 178

## PART VI

### JUDICIAL ADMINISTRATION

I. CHURCH TRIALS .....	179-208
1. Object of Church Discipline.....	179-181
2. General Directions .....	182, 183
3. Trial of Preachers in Full Mem- bership .....	184-193
4. Form of Procedure.....	194, 195
Form for a Bill of Charges.....	194
Order of Conducting Church Trials .....	195
5. Restoration of Credentials.....	196
6. Proceedings Against a Preacher on Trial .....	197
7. The Trial of a Local Preacher....	198-201
8. The Trial of an Accused Member	202-208
Ground of Complaint.....	202
Notification of Time and Place of Trial .....	203
Election of Committee to Try a Case .....	204, 205
Presiding Officer .....	206
Right of Appeal.....	207
Restoration of Membership.....	208
II. INSOLVENCIES AND THE SETTLEMENT OF DISPUTES .....	209-213

## PART VII

## TEMPORAL ECONOMY

CHAPTER	PAR.
I. SUPPORT OF EFFECTIVE MINISTERS.....	214-217
1. Support of Bishops.....	214
2. Support of District Elders.....	215
3. Support of Preachers in Charge..	216
4. Support of Evangelists.....	217
II. SUPPORT OF SUPERANNUATED PREACHERS AND OTHER CLAIMANTS.....	218-231
III. CHURCH PROPERTY .....	232-244
1. Trustees—Appointment and Duties	232-236
2. Incorporation and Deeds.....	237-243
3. Erection of Churches.....	244
IV. CHURCH AND PARSONAGE AID.....	244a-244f
1. General Church Society.....	244a
2. Conference Society .....	244b
3. Aid .....	244c
4. Duty of Preachers.....	244d
5. Reserve Fund .....	244e
6. Emergency .....	244f

## PART VIII

## EDUCATIONAL AND BENEVOLENT INSTITUTIONS

I. EDUCATION .....	245-248
1. Board of Education.....	245
2. Annual Conference Board.....	246
3. Educational Institutions .....	247
4. Duties of Pastors.....	248
II. SUNDAY-SCHOOLS .....	249-256
1. General Sunday-school Board.....	249
2. Conference Sunday-school Boards.	250
3. District Sunday-school Boards....	251
4. Conference Sunday-school Secre- taries .....	252
5. Duties of Pastors.....	253
6. Local Sunday-school Board.....	254
7. Sunday-school Superintendent.....	255
8. Offering for Sunday-school Work	256

# CONTENTS

vii

CHAPTER	PAR.
III. MISSIONARY WORK .....	257-287
General Missionary Board.....	257-268
1. Name and Objects.....	257
2. Membership—Officers—Duties .....	256-258
3. General Conference Missionary Districts .....	262
4. Members of the General Mission- ary Board .....	263
5. Directors of the General Mission- ary Board .....	264
6. Secretary .....	265
7. Treasurer .....	266
8. Duties of Preachers in Charge....	267
9. Annual Conference Missionary Funds .....	268
IV. SOUTH AFRICA MISSION CONFERENCE.....	270-275
1. A Mission Conference.....	270
2. Membership .....	271
3. Prerogatives Restricted .....	272
4. The Missionaries' Meeting.....	273
5. The Executive Committee.....	275
V. JAPAN MISSION CONFERENCE.....	276-284
1. Membership .....	276
2. Churches .....	277
3. Stationing Committee .....	278
4. Advisory Board .....	279
5. Finances .....	280
6. Church Property .....	281
7. Prerogatives Restricted .....	282
8. The Mission .....	283
9. Appeals and Amendments.....	284
VI. HOME MISSIONS .....	285-287
1. Definition and Organization.....	285
2. Relation to Annual Conference...	286
3. Duties of Pastors.....	287
VII. RELATION OF CANADIAN CONFERENCES.....	288

CHAPTER	PAGE
VIII. CHURCH EXTENSION .....	289, 290
1. The General Church Extension Society .....	288
2. Conference Church Extension and Aid Society .....	290
IX. CHARITABLE INSTITUTIONS .....	291
Board of Charities and Benevolences...	291
X. AGGRESSIVE EVANGELISM .....	292
1. General Conference Board.....	292
2. Conference Evangelistic Board....	292½
XI. THE PUBLISHING HOUSE.....	293

## PART IX

## CONFERENCE BOUNDARIES

I. CONFERENCE BOUNDARIES .....	294-338
Conference Boundaries .....	294-338
Disputes About, How Settled.....	339

## PART X

## THE RITUAL

I. BAPTISM .....	340-342
1. Of Infants .....	341
2. Of Those of Riper Years.....	342
II. THE LORD'S SUPPER.....	343, 344
1. General Directions .....	343
2. Order for the Administration of the Lord's Supper.....	344
III. THE MARRIAGE CEREMONY.....	345
IV. THE BURIAL OF THE DEAD.....	346
V. ORDINATION SERVICES .....	347, 348
1. Ordination of Elders.....	347
2. Ordination of Deacons.....	348
VI. FORM FOR DEDICATION OF CHURCHES.....	349

PART XI

COURSES OF STUDY

CHAPTER	PAR.
I. COURSE OF STUDY FOR TRAVELING PREACHERS .....	350-354
II. COURSE OF STUDY FOR LOCAL PREACHERS	355-358
1. For Local Preachers who are to be examined by the quarterly conference .....	355, 356
2. For Local Preachers who Wish to be Ordained Deacons.....	357
3. For Local Deacons who Wish to be Ordained Elders.....	358
III. COURSE OF STUDY FOR DEACONESSSES.....	359-359a
IV. COURSE OF READING FOR CLASS LEADERS	360
V. COURSE OF STUDY FOR MISSIONARIES IN AFRICA .....	361-364
VI. COURSE OF STUDY FOR MISSIONARIES IN INDIA .....	365-368
VII. BIBLE SCHOOL COURSE FOR NATIVES IN INDIA .....	369-377
VIII. COURSE OF STUDY FOR MISSIONARIES IN CHINA .....	378-381
IX. CENTRAL BOARD OF CONFERENCE EXAMINERS .....	382

PART XII

APPENDIX

I. INCORPORATION OF THE FREE METHODIST CHURCH .....	383
II. RESIDENCES, ADDRESSES, ETC.....	384-389
III. ADMINISTRATION BOARDS .....	390-396
IV. CONSTRUCTIONS OF LAW BY THE GENERAL CONFERENCE .....	397-479
V. CONSTITUTION OF THE GENERAL WOMAN'S MISSIONARY SOCIETY .....	482
VI. FORMS .....	483



**FREE METHODIST DISCIPLINE**





# The Free Methodist Church

---

## ORIGIN AND CHARACTER

¶ 1. Dearly Beloved: We think it expedient to give you a brief account of the origin and character of Free Methodism.

Wesley says: "In the year 1729 two young men in England, reading the Bible, saw they could not be saved without holiness; they followed after it and incited others to do so. In 1737, they saw, likewise, that men are justified before they are sanctified; but still holiness was their object. God thrust them out to raise up a holy people."

¶ 2. Methodism spread through England and America, and in other countries. From time to time different bodies arose bearing the Methodist name. As they became popular there was more or less departure from the original principles and practise of Methodism.

¶ 3. In the Genesee conference of the Methodist Episcopal church, about the year 1858, several preachers and many members were excluded from the church on various charges and allegations, but really for their adherence to the principles of Methodism; especially to the doctrine and experience of entire sanctification.

¶ 4. Appeals were made to the general conference, which were denied. Those excluded could not join any other Methodist body, for there was none that agreed with them on the issues on which they were

thrust out. Therefore they felt compelled to form a new organization.

¶ 5. The Free Methodist church was organized by a convention of lay members and ministers, which met at Pekin, Niagara county, New York, on the 23d day of August, 1860. The first general conference met on the second Wednesday of October, 1862, at St. Charles, Illinois.

¶ 6. The Free Methodists are a body of Christians who profess to be in earnest to get to heaven, by conforming to all the will of God, as made known in his word. They do not believe that either God or the Bible has changed to accommodate the fashionable tendencies of the age. They solemnly protest against the union of the Church and the world. The conditions of salvation, as they teach, are the same now that they were eighteen hundred years ago. He who would be a Christian in reality, as well as in name, must deny himself, take up his cross daily, and follow Jesus. He must come out from the world and be separate, and touch not the unclean thing.

¶ 7. In doctrine they are Methodists. They believe in the doctrine of the Holy Trinity, in a general atonement, in the necessity of the new birth, in the witness of the Spirit, and in future rewards and punishments. They insist that it is the duty and privilege of every believer to be sanctified wholly, and to be preserved blameless unto the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ. Every one who is received into full connection, either professes to enjoy that perfect love which casts out fear, or promises diligently to seek until he obtains it.

¶ 8. They look upon practical godliness as the never failing result of a genuine religious experience. "By their fruits ye shall know them." Hence they insist that those who profess to be the disciples of Christ should come out from unbelievers and be separate, abstaining from connection with all secret societies,

renouncing all vain pomp and glory, adorning themselves with modest apparel, and not with gold, or pearls, or costly array. We have no right to abolish any of the requirements made by Christ and the apostles; or to make obedience to them a matter of small consequence. The golden rule, they hold, applies equally to all mankind.

¶ 9. The government is not aristocratic, but the members have an equal voice with the ministers in all the councils of the church. Both the annual and the general conferences are composed of as many lay as ministerial delegates, who have an equal voice and vote in all the proceedings. The stationing committee, by which the appointments are made, is composed of the district elders and an equal number of lay members chosen for that purpose. The official boards are selected by the members of circuits, and not appointed by the preachers. They have district elders, who may be appointed to circuits the same as the rest of the preachers. They have bishops elected once in four years, whose duty it is to preside at the annual conferences, and travel through the connection at large. The rights of the members are carefully guarded.

¶ 10. They endeavor to promote spirituality and simplicity in worship. Congregational singing is universal, and performances upon musical instruments and singing by choirs in public worship are prohibited. They believe in the Holy Ghost. If men are really converted and sanctified, it is through the Spirit of God. When he works there is a stir. As President Edwards says, "Eternal things are so great, and of such vast concern that there is great absurdity in men being but moderately moved and affected by them." "Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty."

The Free Methodists, while they do not believe in any mere formal noise, yet, when the Spirit comes, like "a rushing mighty wind," as on the day of Pentecost, do not dare to oppose the manifestations of his presence. As Edwards says, "Whenever there is any considerable degree of the Spirit's influence upon a mixed multitude, it will produce, in some way, a great visible commotion." To resist his operations is to hinder the work of God.

¶ 11. They do not believe in resorting to worldly policy to sustain the gospel. Christ has said that whosoever giveth a cup of cold water in his name shall in no wise lose his reward. But it is the motive, and not the amount done, that secures the divine approbation. There is no more virtue in giving to the cause of God for carnal pleasure than there is in any other purely selfish action. Hence they give no countenance to modern expedients for promoting Christianity, such as selling or renting pews, lotteries, fairs, sales, or other like expedients for raising money. To say that the Church cannot be sustained without these contrivances to beguile the world into its support is to confess that professing Christians are "lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God." It is to pronounce Christianity a failure. The gospel possesses an inherent power that will not only sustain itself, but make its way through all opposition, wherever its advocates live up to its requirements and rely upon its promises.

¶ 12. They believe the Church of Christ is a soul-saving institution of divine origin for holy purposes, therefore they prohibit festivals and donation parties, such as include anything in the line of entertainments contrary to the spirit and letter of our Discipline, and all other forms of worldly amusements in their church buildings or by their church organizations.

¶ 13. All their churches are required to be as free

as the grace they preach. They believe that their mission is twofold—to maintain the Bible standard of Christianity, and to preach the gospel to the poor. Hence they require that all seats in their houses of worship shall be free. No pews can be rented or sold among them. The world will never be converted to Christianity when the churches are conducted upon the exclusive system. It has always been contrary to the economy of the Christian Church to build houses of worship with pews to rent. Such renting of pews is a corruption of Christianity. Free churches are essential to reach the masses. The provisions of the gospel are for all. The “glad tidings” must be proclaimed to every individual of the human race. God sends the true light to illuminate and melt every heart. To savage and civilized, bond and free, black and white, the ignorant and the learned, is freely offered the great salvation.

But for whose benefit are special efforts to be put forth? Who must be particularly cared for? Jesus settles this question. “The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up,” and, as if all this would be insufficient to satisfy John of the validity of his claims, he adds, “and the poor have the gospel preached to them.” This was the crowning proof that he was the One that should come. In this respect the Church must follow in the footsteps of Jesus. She must see to it that the gospel is preached to the poor. Thus this duty is enjoined by the plainest precepts and examples. If the gospel is to be preached to all, then it follows, as a necessary consequence, that all the arrangements for preaching the gospel should be so made as to secure this object. If it be said that seats would be freely given to those who are unable to pay for them, they answer that this does not meet the case. Few are willing, so long as

they are able to appear at church, to be publicly treated as paupers.

¶ 14. You will find in this book the doctrines and form of government of the Free Methodist church as adopted by the general conference.

We do not wish any to subscribe to it unless they believe it will be for the glory of God and the good of their souls. We have no desire to build up simply a large church; but we do hope that our societies will be composed, exclusively, of those who are in earnest to gain heaven, and who are determined, by the grace of God, to live up to the requirements of the Bible.

It is of the greatest importance that those who come into this organization shall be of one heart and one mind.

**PART I**  
**THE CONSTITUTION**

## **DIVISIONS**

- I. ARTICLES OF RELIGION**
- II. GENERAL RULES**
- III. ARTICLES OF ORGANIZATION AND  
GOVERNMENT**



# THE CONSTITUTION OF THE FREE METHODIST CHURCH OF NORTH AMERICA

---

## PREAMBLE

¶ 15. In order that we may wisely preserve the heritage transmitted to us, and also that we may prepare the way for more effective cooperation with other branches of the church of Christ in all that makes for the advancement of God's kingdom among men, we, the ministers and lay members of the Free Methodist Church of North America, in accordance with methods of constitutional legislation established among us, do hereby ordain, establish, and set forth as the fundamental law, or constitution, of the Free Methodist Church of North America, the articles of religion, the general rules, and the articles of organization and government, here following, to wit:

---

## DIVISION I

### ARTICLES OF RELIGION

#### I. *Of Faith in the Holy Trinity*

¶ 16. There is but one living and true God, everlasting, without body or parts, of infinite power, wisdom and goodness, the maker and preserver of all things, visible and invisible. And in unity of this

Godhead there are three persons of one substance, power and eternity—the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost.

II. *Of the Word, or Son of God, Who Was Made Very Man*

¶ 17. The Son, who is the Word of the Father, the very and eternal God, of one substance with the Father, took man's nature in the womb of the blessed virgin, so that the two whole and perfect natures, that is to say, the Godhead and manhood, were joined together in one person, never to be divided, whereof is one Christ, very God and very man, who truly suffered, was crucified, dead and buried, to reconcile his Father to us, and to be a sacrifice, not only for the original guilt, but also for the actual sins of men.

III. *Of the Resurrection of Christ*

¶ 18. Christ did truly rise again from the dead, and took again his body, with all things appertaining to the perfection of man's nature, wherewith he ascended into heaven, and there sitteth until he returns to judge all men at the last day.

IV. *Of the Holy Ghost*

¶ 19. The Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son, is of one substance, majesty and glory with the Father and the Son, very and eternal God.

V. *The Sufficiency of the Holy Scriptures for Salvation*

¶ 20. The Holy Scriptures contain all things necessary to salvation; so that whatsoever is not read therein, nor may be proved thereby, is not to be required of any man, that it should be believed as an article of faith, or be thought requisite or necessary

to salvation. By the term Holy Scriptures we understand those canonical books of the Old and New Testaments of whose authority there was never any doubt in the Church.

The names of the canonical books are: Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy, Joshua, Judges, Ruth, the First Book of Samuel, the Second Book of Samuel, the First Book of Kings, the Second Book of Kings, the First Book of Chronicles, the Second Book of Chronicles, the Book of Ezra, the Book of Nehemiah, the Book of Esther, the Book of Job, the Psalms, the Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, or the Preacher, Canticles, or the Song of Solomon, Four Prophets the greater, Twelve Prophets the less.

All the books of the New Testament, as they are commonly received, we do receive and account canonical.

## VI. *Of the Old Testament*

¶ 21. The Old Testament is not contrary to the New; for in both the Old and New Testaments everlasting life is offered to mankind by Christ, who is the only Mediator between God and man. Wherefore they are not to be heard who feign that the old fathers did look only for transitory promises. Although the law given from God by Moses, as touching ceremonies and rites, doth not bind Christians, nor ought the civil precepts thereof, of necessity to be received in any commonwealth; yet, notwithstanding, no Christian whatsoever is free from obedience to the commandments which are called moral.

## VII. *Of Original or Birth Sin*

¶ 22. Original sin standeth not in the following of Adam, as the Pelagians do vainly talk, but it is the corruption of the nature of every man that

naturally is engendered of the offspring of Adam, whereby man is very far gone from original righteousness, and of his own nature inclined to evil and that continually.

### VIII. *Of Free Will*

¶ 23. The condition of man after the fall of Adam is such that he cannot turn and prepare himself by his own natural strength and works to faith and calling upon God; wherefore we have no power to do good works, pleasing and acceptable to God, without the grace of God by Christ enabling us, that we may have a good will, and working with us, when we have that good will.

### IX. *Of the Justification of Man*

¶ 24. We are accounted righteous before God only for the merit of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ by faith, and not for our own works or deservings; wherefore, that we are justified by faith only, is a most wholesome doctrine, and very full of comfort.

### X. *Of Good Works*

¶ 25. Although good works, which are the fruits of faith, and follow after justification, cannot put away our sins and endure the severity of God's judgments, yet they are pleasing and acceptable to God in Christ, and spring out of a true and lively faith, insomuch that by them a lively faith may be as evidently known as a tree is discerned by its fruit.

### XI. *Of Works of Supererogation*

¶ 26. Voluntary works—besides, over and above God's commandments—which are called works of supererogation, cannot be taught without arrogancy and impiety. For by them men do declare that they

do not only render unto God as much as they are bound to do, but that they do more for his sake than of bounden duty is required; whereas Christ saith plainly, "When ye have done all that is commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants."

### XII. *Of Sin after Justification*

¶ 27. Not every sin willingly committed after justification is the sin against the Holy Ghost, and unpardonable. Wherefore the grant of repentance is not to be denied to such as fall into sin after justification. After we have received the Holy Ghost, we may depart from grace given, and fall into sin, and by the grace of God rise again and amend our lives. Therefore they are to be condemned who say they can no more sin as long as they live here, or who deny the place of forgiveness to such as truly repent.

### XIII. *Entire Sanctification*

¶ 28. Justified persons, while they do not outwardly commit sin, are nevertheless conscious of sin still remaining in the heart. They feel a natural tendency to evil, a proneness to depart from God and cleave to the things of earth. Those who are sanctified wholly are saved from all inward sin—from evil thoughts and evil tempers. No wrong temper, none contrary to love remains in the soul. All their thoughts, words and actions are governed by pure love.

Entire sanctification takes place subsequently to justification, and is the work of God wrought instantaneously upon the consecrated, believing soul. After a soul is cleansed from all sin, it is then fully prepared to grow in grace.

### XIV. *Future Reward and Punishment*

¶ 29. God has appointed a day in which he will judge the world in righteousness by Jesus Christ, ac-

ording to the gospel. The righteous shall have in heaven an inheritance incorruptible, undefiled, and that fadeth not away. The wicked shall go away into everlasting punishment, where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

XV. *Of Speaking in the Congregation in such a Tongue as the People Understand*

¶ 30. It is a thing plainly repugnant to the word of God and the custom of the primitive Church, to have public prayer in the Church or to minister the sacrament in a tongue not understood by the people.

XVI. *Of the Church*

¶ 31. The visible Church of Christ is a congregation of pure men, in which the pure word of God is preached, and the sacraments are duly administered, according to Christ's ordinance, in all those things that of necessity are requisite to the same.

XVII. *Of the Sacraments*

¶ 32. Sacraments ordained of Christ are not only badges or tokens of Christian men's profession, but also they are certain signs of grace, and of God's good will toward us, by the which he doth work invisibly in us, and doth not only quicken but also strengthen and confirm our faith in him.

XVIII. *Of Baptism*

¶ 33. Baptism is not only a sign of profession and mark of difference, whereby Christians are distinguished from others that are not baptized; but it is also a sign of regeneration or the new birth. The baptism of young children is to be retained in the church.

XIX. *Of the Lord's Supper*

¶ 34. The Supper of the Lord is not merely a sign of the love that Christians ought to have among themselves one to another, but rather is a sacrament of our redemption by Christ's death, insomuch that, to such as rightly, worthily, and with faith receive the same, the bread which we break is a partaking of the body of Christ; and likewise the cup of blessing is a partaking of the blood of Christ.

Transubstantiation, or the change of the substance of bread and wine in the Supper of our Lord, cannot be proved by holy writ, but it is repugnant to the plain word of the Scripture, overthroweth the nature of a sacrament, and hath given occasion to many superstitions.

The body of Christ is given, taken and eaten in the Supper, only after a heavenly and spiritual manner; and the means whereby the body of Christ is received and eaten in the Supper, is faith. The sacrament of the Lord's Supper was not by Christ's ordinance reserved, carried about, lifted up, or worshiped.

XX. *Of the One Oblation of Christ, Finished upon the Cross*

¶ 35. The offering of Christ, once made, is a perfect redemption, propitiation and satisfaction for all the sins of the whole world, both original and actual; and there is none other satisfaction for sin but that alone. Wherefore the sacrifice of the masses, in the which it is said that the priest doth offer Christ for the quick and the dead, to have remission of pain or guilt, is a blasphemous and dangerous deceit.

XXI. *Of the Rites and Ceremonies of Churches*

¶ 36. It is not necessary that rites and ceremonies should in all places be the same, or exactly alike; for

they have been always different, and may be changed according to the diversity of countries, times and men's manners, so that nothing be ordained against God's word. Whosoever through his private judgment, willingly and purposely doth openly break the rites and ceremonies of the church to which he belongs, which are not repugnant to the word of God, and are ordained and approved by common authority, ought to be rebuked openly, that others may fear to do the like, as one that offendeth against the common order of the church, and woundeth the consciences of the weak brethren. Every particular church may ordain, change or abolish rites and ceremonies so that all things may be done to edification.

#### XXII. *Of Christian Men's Goods*

¶ 37. The riches and goods of Christians are not common, as touching the right, title and possession of the same, as some do falsely boast. Notwithstanding, every man ought, of such things as he possesseth, liberally to give alms to the poor according to his ability.

#### XXIII. *Of a Christian Man's Oath*

¶ 38. As we confess that vain and rash swearing is forbidden Christian men by our Lord Jesus Christ, and James the apostle; so we hold that the Christian religion doth not prohibit, but that a man may swear when the magistrate requireth in a case of faith and charity, so it be done according to the prophet's teaching, in justice, judgment and truth.

---

NOTE: This article shall not deprive of membership in our church those who have conscientious scruples against taking an oath.



## DIVISION II

### GENERAL RULES

#### Nature, Design and General Rules of Our United Societies\*

¶ 39. In the latter end of the year 1739, eight or ten persons came to Mr. Wesley in London, who appeared to be deeply convinced of sin, and earnestly groaning for redemption. They desired, as did two or three more the next day, that he would spend some time with them in prayer, and advise them how to flee from the wrath to come, which they saw continually hanging over their heads. That he might have more time for this great work, he appointed a day when they might all come together, which, thenceforward, they did every week, namely, on Thursday, in the evening. For these and as many more as desired to join with them, for their number increased daily, he gave those advices from time to time which he judged most needful for them, and they always concluded their meetings with prayer suited to their several necessities.

¶ 40. This was the rise of the "United Society."

---

\* The United Societies, founded in the United States by the Apostolic Asbury, were organized into the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1784. The terms "society" and "societies" have always been retained in the Methodist Discipline, however, being used in the sense of church and churches. These terms have also always been used with the same signification in the Free Methodist Discipline.—EDITORS OF THE DISCIPLINE OF 1911.

first in Europe, and then in America. Such a society is no other than "a company of men having the form and seeking the power of godliness, united in order to pray together, to receive the word of exhortation, and to watch over one another in love, that they may help each other to work out their salvation."

¶ 41. That it may be the more easily discerned whether they are indeed working out their own salvation, each society is divided into smaller companies, called classes, according to their respective places of abode. There are about twelve persons in a class, one of whom is styled the leader. It is his duty,

I. To see each person in his class once a week, at least, in order,

1. To inquire how their souls prosper.

2. To advise, reprove, comfort, or exhort, as occasion may require.

3. To receive what they are willing to give toward the relief of the preacher, the church and the poor.\*

II. To meet the ministers and the stewards of the circuit, in order,

1. To inform the minister of any who are sick, or of any who walk disorderly, and will not be reprov'd.

2. To pay the stewards what they have received of their several classes during the week.

¶ 42. There is only one condition previously required of those who desire admission into these societies.—"a desire to flee from the wrath to come, and to be saved from their sins." But wherever this is really fixed in the soul, it will be shown by its fruits.

¶ 43. It is therefore expected of all who continue therein, that they should continue to evidence their desire of salvation,

---

\* This part refers to towns and cities, where the poor are generally numerous, and church expenses are considerable.

First, by doing no harm, by avoiding evil of every kind, especially that which is most generally practised; such as,

The taking of the name of God in vain.

The profaning the day of the Lord, either by doing ordinary work therein, or by buying or selling.

Drunkenness, buying or selling spirituous liquors; or drinking them, unless in cases of extreme necessity.

The buying, selling, or holding of a human being as a slave.

Fighting, quarreling, brawling, brother going to law with brother; returning evil for evil, or railing for railing; the using many words in buying or selling.

The buying or selling goods that have not paid the duty.

The giving or taking things on usury—that is, unlawful interest.

Uncharitable or unprofitable conversation, particularly speaking evil of magistrates or ministers.

Doing to others as we would not they should do unto us.

Doing what we know is not for the glory of God; as, Belonging to secret societies.

The putting on of gold or costly apparel.

The taking of such diversions as cannot be used in the name of the Lord Jesus.

Singing those songs or reading those books which do not tend to the knowledge or love of God.

Softness or needless self-indulgence, especially snuffing, chewing, smoking, growing, manufacturing or selling tobacco, or the habitual use of opiates.

Laying up treasure upon earth.

Borrowing without a probability of paying; or taking up goods without a probability of paying for them.

¶ 44. It is expected of all who continue in these societies, that they should continue to evidence their desire of salvation,

Second, by doing good, by being in every kind merciful after their power, as they have opportunity, doing good of every possible sort and as far as possible to all men.

To their bodies, of the ability which God giveth, by giving food to the hungry, by clothing the naked, by visiting or helping those who are sick or in prison.

To their souls, by instructing, reproving, or exhorting all with whom they have any intercourse, trampling under foot that enthusiastic doctrine, that "we are not to do good unless our hearts be free to do it."

By doing good, especially to those who are of the household of faith, or groaning so to be; employing them preferably to others, buying of one another, helping one another in business; and so much the more, because the world will love its own, and them only.

By all possible diligence and frugality, that the gospel be not blamed.

By running with patience the race which is set before them, denying themselves and taking up their cross daily; submitting to bear the reproach of Christ to be as the filth and offscouring of the world; and looking that men should say all manner of evil of them falsely for the Lord's sake.

¶ 45. It is expected of all who desire to continue in these societies, that they should continue to evidence their desire for salvation,

Third, By attending upon all the ordinances of God such are,

The public worship of God;

The ministry of the word, either read, or expounded

The Supper of the Lord;

Family and private prayer;

Searching the Scriptures;

Fasting or abstinence.

¶ 46. These are the general rules of our societies:

all of which we are taught of God to observe, even in his written word, which is the only rule, and the sufficient rule both of our faith and practise; and all these we know the Spirit writes on truly awakened hearts. If there be any among us who observe them not, who habitually break any of them, let it be known unto them who watch over that soul as they who must give an account. We will admonish him of the error of his way. We will bear with him for a season. But if then he repent not, he hath no more a place among us. We have delivered our souls.

## DIVISION III

### ARTICLES OF ORGANIZATION AND GOVERNMENT

#### I. Pastoral Charges, Quarterly and Annual Conferences

##### ARTICLE I. *Pastoral Charges*

¶ 47. The lay membership of the church shall be divided into local societies, one or more of which shall constitute a pastoral charge.

##### ARTICLE II. *Districts and Quarterly Conferences*

¶ 48. The pastoral charges embraced within each annual conference shall be grouped into districts, and a quarterly conference shall be organized in each district, composed of such official members of the several pastoral charges and invested with such powers as the general conference shall direct.

##### ARTICLE III. *Annual Conferences*

¶ 49. The general conference shall organize the work at large into annual conferences, of which the preachers (not being members of any local societies) shall be permanent members; and to which, at each session, one lay delegate shall be admitted from each pastoral charge, and in case there be more than one

preacher in full membership appointed to a pastoral charge, such pastoral charge shall be entitled to one additional lay delegate for every such additional preacher.

## II. The General Conference

### ARTICLE I. *Of Whom Composed*

¶ 50. The general conference shall be composed of the bishops and ministerial and lay delegates, to be chosen as hereinafter provided.

### ARTICLE II. *Ministerial Delegates*

¶ 51. 1. Each annual conference shall be entitled to one ministerial delegate in the general conference, and whenever an annual conference shall reach an aggregate of eight hundred full members, it shall be entitled to two ministerial delegates, and to an additional ministerial delegate for every subsequent six hundred full members, provided, however, that in no case shall a preacher be counted more than once in the election of delegates.

2. The ministerial delegates shall be elected by the ministers of the annual conference by ballot. Such delegates shall be elders, and at the time of their election, as also at the time of the general conference, shall be members of the annual conference which elected them.\*

### ARTICLE III. *Lay Delegates*

¶ 52. 1. Each annual conference shall be entitled to the same number of lay as of ministerial delegates in the general conference.

2. Lay delegates to the general conference shall be elected by the lay delegates of the annual confer-

---

\* See paragraph 87.

ences they are respectively to represent. They shall be elected by ballot, from the members of the church in full relation within the bounds of the annual conferences to which they respectively belong, and must be members of the church within the conference which elected them at the time of the general conference.\*

#### ARTICLE IV. *Credentials*

¶ 53. The secretaries of the several annual conferences shall furnish certificates of election to the delegates severally, signed by the president and secretary of each annual conference, as the credentials upon which they are to be admitted to the general conference.

#### ARTICLE V. *Sessions*

¶ 54. 1. The general conference shall meet on the second Wednesday in June, in every fourth year from the year 1903 (which was the forty-first year of its existence as a delegated general conference, it having previously met every fourth year from 1862, in October, and the change having been made by the general conference of 1898), and at such time and place as shall have been determined by the preceding general conference, or by the executive committee, which shall also have the power, in case of emergency, to change the time and place for the meeting of the general conference.

2. The bishop or bishops, or if there be none, the secretary of the general conference, shall, whenever two-thirds of the annual conferences shall demand it, call an extra session of the general conference, fixing the date thereof, and the time of assembling, later

---

\* See paragraph 87.



than the next ensuing session of each of the annual conferences.

#### ARTICLE VI. *Presiding Officers*

¶ 55. The general conference shall elect, by ballot, one or more traveling elders to the office of bishop; and the bishops shall preside at various sittings of the general conference in such order as they may determine; but in case no bishop be present, the general conference shall elect, by ballot, an elder as president pro tem. In case of the election of a new bishop or bishops the term of office of such bishop or bishops shall begin at the close of the general conference session at which they were elected.

#### ARTICLE VII. *Missionary Bishop*

¶ 56. The general conference may elect a missionary bishop or bishops, whose duties and official relation shall be confined to the field to which they are respectively elected.

#### ARTICLE VIII. *Other Officers*

¶ 57. 1. The general conference shall elect, by ballot, a secretary, a treasurer, an editor of the Free Methodist, an editor of our Sunday-school literature, a publishing agent, a missionary secretary, an educational secretary, the trustees of the general conference as required by the articles of incorporation, and such other general officers as it shall decide upon. The secretary of the general conference shall continue in office until his successor is elected, and shall be the custodian of the general conference records, journal and seal.

2. The general conference may elect, by ballot, one or more general conference evangelists.

ARTICLE IX. *Executive Committee and Missionary Board*

¶ 58. The general conference shall also elect one traveling elder and one lay member from each of the general conference districts, who were members of the general conference which elected them; and who, with the bishops, shall constitute the executive committee; and one traveling elder and one lay member from each of the general conference districts to act on the missionary board. The membership of the general missionary board shall not be restricted to members of the general conference electing them.

ARTICLE X. *Quorum*

¶ 59. At all times when the general conference is in session, it shall require two-thirds of all the delegates elected by the annual conferences to form a quorum to do business; but a smaller number may adjourn from time to time, until a quorum is obtained.

ARTICLE XI. *Voting*

¶ 60. The members of the general conference shall deliberate and vote as one body; nevertheless, upon the call of a majority of the members present and voting, the house shall divide; and it shall require a majority of the ministerial and of the lay delegates to pass any vote, or transact any business, provided, nevertheless, that for changes of the constitution, a vote of two-thirds of the general conference shall be sufficient, as provided for in article XIII.

ARTICLE XII. *Powers and Restrictions*

¶ 61. The general conference shall have full power to make rules and regulations for the Free Methodist church, under the following limitations and restrictions:

1. The general conference shall not revoke, alter, or change our articles of religion, or the general rules of the united societies, or establish any standards or rules of doctrine contrary to our present existing and established standards of doctrine.

2. It shall not change or alter any part or rule of our government, so as to do away with lay delegation, or an itinerant ministry, or the general superintendency, or the free-seat system in our churches.

3. It shall not have power to deprive our preachers or members of the right of trial by an impartial committee, or of the right of an appeal.

#### ARTICLE XIII. *Amendments*

¶ 62. The concurrent recommendation of three-fourths of all the members of the several annual conferences, who shall be present and vote on such recommendation, shall suffice to authorize the next ensuing general conference, by a two-thirds vote, to alter any of the foregoing restrictive rules, except the last; and also whenever such alteration, or alterations, shall have been recommended first by a two-thirds vote of the general conference, then so soon as three-fourths of the members of the several annual conferences, who were present and voted on such recommendation, or recommendations, shall have concurred therein, such alteration, or alterations, shall take effect.



**PART II**  
**THE CHURCH**

## CHAPTERS

- I. SPECIAL ADVICES
- II. MEMBERSHIP
- III. WORSHIP

# CHAPTER I

## SPECIAL ADVICES

### I. Temperance

¶ 63. A spirit of self-denial is indispensable to the Christian character. A large proportion of the crime and pauperism of the country is caused by strong drink. The Spirit of Christ never leads one to countenance the use or sale of intoxicating liquor as a beverage.

¶ 64. The stewards on all our circuits shall make provision to use the unfermented juice of the grape in celebrating the Lord's Supper. In no case shall intoxicating wine be used for this purpose.

¶ 65. Every man of God should break away from party trammels, and never knowingly give his vote or influence to elect any man to office who will use his official or personal influence to legalize the traffic in intoxicating liquors as a beverage. As Christians we are bound to do all we can to prohibit by law this nefarious traffic.

### II. Marriage and Divorce

¶ 66. We do not prohibit our people from marrying persons who are not members of our church, provided such persons give evidence of being converted to God; but we are determined to discourage their marrying those who do not come up to this standard.

¶ 67. Some of our members have married with unsaved persons. This has produced bad effects. They have either been hindered for life or have turned back to perdition. To discourage such marriages: 1. Every preacher shall publicly enforce the apostle's command, "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers" (2 Corinthians 6:14). 2. All should be exhorted never to marry without advising with some of the more serious of their brethren.

¶ 68. In general a woman ought not to marry without the consent of her parents. Yet there may be exceptions. For if, (1) A woman believes it to be her duty to marry, and if, (2) Her parents absolutely refuse to let her marry any Christian, then she may, nay, ought to marry without their consent.

¶ 69. We recognize no other ground for divorce than that permitted in the word of God (Matt. 5:32; Mark 10:11, 12). Any person guilty of a violation of this law shall have no place among us.

¶ 70. Our preachers shall not officiate at the marriage of any person who is under eighteen years of age, unless the parents or guardians be present or have given written consent, and unless at least two witnesses, knowing the contracting parties, be present. They shall in every case refuse to officiate at the marriage of divorced parties, unless furnished with satisfactory evidence that the case is such as would not conflict with the law of divorce recognized in the preceding paragraph.

### III. Dress

¶ 71. We insist on the rules concerning dress. This is no time to give encouragement to superfluity of apparel. Therefore, receive none into the church till they have left off superfluous ornaments. In order to this: 1. Every one who has charge of a cir-



cuit shall read Mr. Wesley's sermon on dress at least once a year in every society. 2. In visiting the classes be very mild but very strict. 3. Allow of no exempt case; better one suffer than many. See par. 475.

#### IV. Secret Societies

¶ 72. 1. Voluntary associations are not necessarily sinful because they are secret. But secrecy is always a ground of suspicion. Evil works instinctively incline to darkness. Good works grow up in light. God commands us to let our light shine. Even a good cause under the shadow of secrecy invalidates its claim to the confidence of open and honest men. Grace and guile can have no affinity. All secrets necessary to be kept can be kept without an oath. A bad institution should not, and a good one need not, be secret. Philanthropic associations claiming our cooperation on Christian grounds, must do so with open face. They must lift the veil while demanding our salutation, or we cannot salute them by the way. Therefore, all secret societies are to be eschewed.

2. Any society requiring an oath, affirmation, or promise of secrecy, as a condition of membership, is held to be a secret society; and any member joining or continuing in such, violates his covenant obligations, and shall in due form be excluded from the church; and the preacher shall report that he is excluded for infraction of our rules and regulations.

¶ 73. 1. We would not oppose the open and honest organization of the laboring classes seeking in a proper way their betterment without injuring others or violating the inherent rights of any, but we are opposed to the element of pledged or oath-bound secrecy, the policy of coercion, the practise of lawlessness, or any other evil in such organizations, and we prohibit our members from membership in labor unions or other societies where such evils exist. We

hold that labor unions as now generally constituted are secret societies and that membership therein is a bar to membership in the church.

## CHAPTER II

### MEMBERSHIP

#### I. Reception on Probation

¶ 74. None shall be admitted on probation until they give evidence of a desire to flee from the wrath to come, by bringing forth fruits meet for repentance, and give affirmative answers to the following questions: 1. Have you the assurance of sins forgiven? 2. Do you consent to be governed by our general rules?

#### II. Admission into Full Membership

¶ 75. None shall be received into full membership unless they give evidence of a renewed heart by living up to the requirements of the general rules, and have met in class six months on probation, have been baptized,\* have, wherever practicable, been recommended by the official members of the society, and give satisfactory answers to the following questions, which shall be proposed to them before the society:

1. Have you the witness of the Spirit that you are a child of God?

2. Have you that perfect love which casteth out fear?

(If the candidate shall answer no, then this ques-

---

\* Persons baptized in infancy must publicly assent to the baptismal covenant.

tion shall be asked, Will you diligently seek until you obtain it?)

3. Is it your purpose to devote yourself the remainder of your life wholly to the service of God, doing good to your fellow men, and working out your own salvation with fear and trembling?

4. Will you forever lay aside all superfluous ornaments, and adorn yourself in modest apparel, not with gold, nor pearls, nor costly array, but, which becometh those professing godliness, with good works?

5. Will you abstain from connection with all secret societies, keeping yourself free to follow the will of the Lord in all things?

6. Do you subscribe to our articles of religion, our general rules, and our Discipline, and are you willing to be governed by the same?

7. Have you Christian fellowship and love for the members of this society, and will you assist them, as God shall give you ability, in carrying on the work of the Lord?

¶ 76. The person giving affirmative answers to the above questions shall, with the consent of three-fourths of all the members present at a society meeting, be admitted to all the privileges of a member. Any person in good standing in any evangelical church may be received into full membership upon his meeting the other requirements of this chapter, without his having been on probation in our church.

¶ 77. Where societies already organized, or several persons, design to unite with the Free Methodist church and form a new society, they should adopt the Discipline as a whole, and then each person should be admitted in his individual capacity by answering the questions in paragraph 75 and by the consent of three-fourths of the persons forming such society.

¶ 78. Any member who withdraws from the church,

and against whom there were no complaints pending at the time, may, by a recommendation of the official board, and by a three-fourths vote of the society from which he or she withdrew, be reinstated to full membership without being required to serve on probation, providing the one wishing to reunite shall make request to the pastor of the society within one year from the date of withdrawal.

### III. Transfer of Membership by Certificate

¶ 79. 1. None are to remove from one circuit to another without a certificate from the preacher in charge, in these words:

“A. B., the bearer, wishing to remove from this society, we hereby certify that . . . ., is an acceptable member of the Free Methodist Church in . . . . . and cordially commend . . . . . to the Free Methodist Church in . . . . ., or in any other place. When admitted to another society . . . . membership in this society shall cease. This certificate is good for one year only, unless renewed.”\* Without such a certificate, they will not be received into the church in other places.

When a pastor gives a certificate of membership with a view to transferring a member to another society, he shall at once notify the pastor of the society to which the certificate is addressed that such certificate has been given.

2. If any of our members live at a great distance from the class to which they belong and are unable to attend, they shall, once a quarter, send to the leader or preacher their testimony as to their religious state. If they fail to do this, or to pay their confer-

---

\* The person holding this certificate remains a member of the society by which it was given until the certificate has been deposited in another society.

ence claims, they may at the end of one year be recorded on the register as "Removed without a letter." If such persons afterwards claim their membership, the official board may restore it. A member holding a certificate shall be amenable to the circuit from which the certificate was taken until the certificate is received in another place. After the certificate has been handed in on another circuit, he shall be responsible for his conduct during the time he held the certificate to the society which he shall have joined. It shall be the duty of the preacher receiving such certificate of membership to notify the preacher in charge of the circuit from which the certificate was given, in these words: "You are hereby notified that A. B. has been duly enrolled as a member of this church upon a certificate issued from the church of which you are a pastor. Signed . . . . ."

3. Every member of our church in good standing removing to another circuit, or desirous of uniting with any other evangelical church, is entitled to a certificate of his good standing, and upon request it shall be given him.

4. No person who wishes to leave our church, without uniting with any other society or church, is entitled to a certificate of membership.

5. When a certificate is given to a member of our church who wishes to unite with some other evangelical denomination, the certificate shall read as follows: "A. B., the bearer, wishing to become a member of another evangelical church, we hereby certify that . . . . has been an acceptable member of the Free Methodist Church, and cordially commend . . . . to the fellowship of any such church with which . . . . may desire to unite. H . . . . membership in the Free Methodist Church ceases when this certificate is given."

## CHAPTER III

### WORSHIP

#### I. Order of Public Worship

¶ 80. For the establishment of uniformity in public worship among us on the Lord's day: 1. The morning and afternoon service shall consist of singing, prayer, reading of the Scriptures and preaching. 2. The evening service shall consist of singing, prayer and preaching. 3. On the days of administering the Lord's Supper, the reading of the Scriptures in the morning service may be omitted. 4. In administering the ordinances and in the burial of the dead, we recommend that the form of the Discipline be used. We advise that the Lord's prayer also be used on occasions of public worship in concluding the first prayer, and the apostolic benediction in dismissing the congregation; also that the official members of each society appoint some qualified person to lead the singing at the morning and evening services. 5. The preachers should join as one man and enlarge on the impropriety of irreverent and secular conversation before and after service, and strongly exhort those who are concerned to do it no more. If the people assemble before the hour of service, or remain after it, let the time be improved in singing, prayer and testimony.

#### II. Singing

¶ 81. We should guard against formality in singing. Therefore,

1. Choose such hymns as are proper for the occasion, and do not sing too much at once—seldom more than four or five stanzas.

2. Have the tune suited to the sentiment, and do not suffer the people to sing too slow.

3. In every society it shall be the duty of the preacher in charge to see that due attention be given to the cultivation of vocal and sacred music.

4. If he, himself, cannot sing, let one or two be chosen in each society to lead the singing.

5. As singing is a part of divine worship, in which all ought to unite, therefore exhort every person in the congregation to sing, not one in ten only.

6. In no case let there be instrumental music or choir singing in our public worship.

7. Let the preacher in charge see that in all cases the Free Methodist Hymnal be used in the regular services.

### III. Love-Feasts

¶ 82. A love-feast shall be held on each circuit at least once in three months.

### IV. Classes and Class Meetings

¶ 83. The chapter on general rules says of those who compose our societies: That it may be the more easily discerned whether they are indeed working out their own salvation, each society is divided into smaller companies, called classes, according to their respective places of abode. There are about twelve persons in a class, one of whom is styled the leader. It is his duty,

1. To see each person in his class once a week at least; in order, (1) To inquire how their souls prosper. (2) To advise, reprove, comfort, or exhort, as occasion may require. (3) To receive what each is



willing to give toward the relief of the preacher, church and poor. 2. To meet the ministers and stewards of the circuit in order, (1) To inform the minister of any that are sick, or of any that walk disorderly, and will not be reprov'd. (2) To pay the stewards what they have received of their several classes during the week.

3. The class meeting shall be separate and distinct from the common testimony meeting, and shall be held whenever practicable on the Sabbath day.

¶ 84. There shall be a general class meeting held in each society the first Sabbath in every month.

¶ 85. When any member of our church wilfully and repeatedly neglects to meet his class, the preacher in charge, his assistant, or the leader should visit him, whenever it is practicable, and explain to him the consequences if he continues to neglect, namely, censure, suspension, and finally, expulsion. If he does not amend he should be brought to trial for neglect of duty.



**PART III**  
**OFFICIAL BODIES**

## CHAPTERS

- I. THE GENERAL CONFERENCE
- II. THE EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE
- III. THE ANNUAL CONFERENCES
- IV. THE QUARTERLY CONFERENCE
- V. THE OFFICIAL BOARD
- VI. THE CIRCUIT MEETING
- VII. THE SOCIETY MEETING

# CHAPTER I

## THE GENERAL CONFERENCE

¶ 86. It is desired that all things be considered on these occasions as in the immediate presence of God; that every person speak freely whatever is in his heart. While we are conversing, let us have an especial care to set God always before us. In the intermediate hours, let us redeem all the time we can for private exercises. Therein let us give ourselves to prayer for one another, and for a blessing on our labors.]

¶ 87. The general conference shall be composed of the bishops and an equal number of ministerial and lay delegates belonging to the Free Methodist church, to be elected by the annual conferences, at their respective sessions next preceding the session of the general conference, except that conferences held within three months of the general conference may elect their delegates the year before.

¶ 88. Each annual conference shall be entitled to one ministerial and one lay delegate in the general conference; and whenever an annual conference shall reach an aggregate membership of eight hundred in full relation it shall be entitled to two ministerial and two lay delegates, and one additional delegate of each kind for every subsequent six hundred members in full relation within the conference, provided, nevertheless, that in no case shall a preacher be counted more than once in the election of delegates.

¶ 89. In electing delegates to the general conference, the preachers and lay members shall vote separately, each branch electing by ballot; the preachers

from the elders in full membership in the conference, and the lay delegates from persons in full membership in the church within the bounds of the conference, the delegates to which they are respectively entitled. Ministerial delegates must be members of the conference which elected them, and lay delegates members of the church within the bounds of the conference which elected them, at the time of the meeting of the general conference.

¶ 90. Whenever two-thirds of the annual conferences shall demand it, the bishop or bishops, or, if there be none, the secretary of the general conference, shall call an extra session of the general conference, fixing the date thereof, and the time of assembling, later than the next ensuing session of each of the annual conferences.

¶ 91. The general conference shall meet on the second Wednesday of June, 1927, and once in four years thereafter, at such place as it may designate.

¶ 92. At all times, when the general conference is met, it shall take two-thirds of all the delegates elected by the annual conference to form a quorum to do business; but a smaller number may adjourn from time to time, until a quorum is obtained.

¶ 93. One of the bishops shall preside in the general conference; but, in case no bishop be present, the general conference shall elect, by ballot, an elder as president pro tem.

¶ 94. Each general conference shall elect, by ballot, one or more traveling elders as bishops, a secretary, a treasurer, except when the general conference shall order such treasurer to be elected by the executive committee; an editor of the Free Methodist, an editor of our Sunday-school literature, a publishing agent, a missionary secretary, a general Sunday-school secretary, and an educational secretary, who may be nominated by the board of education. The

general conference may elect, by ballot, one or more general evangelists. It shall also elect one traveling elder and one lay member from each of the general conference missionary districts, who, with the bishops, shall constitute the executive committee; and one traveling elder and one lay member from each of the general conference missionary districts to act on the missionary board. Members of both of these, viz., the executive committee and the missionary board shall be nominated by the delegates of the general conference missionary districts by ballot, the members for the executive committee from their delegations, and the members for the missionary board from the membership of the church on the general conference missionary districts. These nominations shall be confirmed by the general conference. The general conference may elect a missionary bishop or bishops whose duties and official relation shall be confined to the field to which they are respectively elected.

¶ 95. The secretary of the general conference shall continue in office until his successor is elected, and shall be the custodian of the general conference records and journals.

¶ 96. The members of the general conference shall deliberate and vote as one body; nevertheless, upon a call of a majority of the members present and voting, the house shall divide; and it shall require a majority of the ministerial and of the lay delegates present to pass any vote, or transact any business.

¶ 97. The general conference shall have full power to make rules and regulations for our church, under the following limitations and restrictions:

1. The general conference shall not revoke, alter, or change our articles of religion, or the general rules of the united societies, or establish any new stand-

ards of rules of doctrine contrary to our present, existing and established standards of doctrine.

2. It shall not change or alter any part or rule of our government, so as to do away with lay delegation, or an itinerant ministry, or general superintendency, or the free-seat system in our churches.

3. It shall not have power to deprive our preachers or members of the right of trial by an impartial committee, and of an appeal.

¶ 98. Provided, nevertheless, that upon the concurrent recommendation of three-fourths of all the members of the several annual conferences, who shall be present and vote on such a recommendation, then a majority of two-thirds of the general conference succeeding, shall suffice to alter either of the above restrictions, except the last; and also, whenever such alteration, or alterations, shall have been first recommended by two-thirds of the general conference, as soon as three-fourths of the members of all the annual conferences shall have concurred as aforesaid, such alteration, or alterations, shall take effect.

¶ 99. 1. It shall be the duty of every preacher in charge of a circuit to raise annually an amount equal to three cents per member in full relation, to defray the expenses of entertaining the general conference, and also an amount equal to seven cents a member to defray expenses of delegates to and from the general conference.

2. We recommend our people to observe the Friday preceding each general conference as a day of fasting and prayer.



## CHAPTER II

### THE EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

¶ 100. The executive committee shall consist of the bishops, and one traveling elder and one lay member from each of the general conference districts, to be selected by the general conference from its members. The president of the executive committee shall be one of the bishops, to be elected by the committee; but in case there is no bishop to serve, then the committee shall elect an elder from its members to preside.

¶ 101. The executive committee shall meet annually, and whenever the bishops or one-third of the committee shall deem it necessary. A majority of the members elected shall constitute a quorum for transacting business.

¶ 102. 1. The executive committee shall have power to accept resignations from any of its members or from any of the general conference officers during the interim of the general conference sessions, and fill all vacancies occurring, either in its own body or in any of the general conference elective offices, subject to the provisions of the Discipline.

2. The executive committee may elect by ballot an assistant publishing agent; the publishing agent may nominate. They shall also annually elect by ballot a board of seven directors of the Publishing House, not more than two of whom shall be bishops.

3. It shall be the duty of the secretary of the executive committee to make a full report of its proceedings during the quadrennium to the general conference.

¶ 103. 1. The executive committee shall constitute a court of appeals, which shall, if necessary, hold a session once a year, for the purpose of trying all appeals that may be taken thereto by any traveling preachers, from the decision of an annual conference. One of the bishops shall preside at the trial of appeal cases. Eight members of the committee on appeals shall constitute a quorum.

2. The executive committee shall have the power to decide all questions of law referred to it in the interim of the general conference. In case of any alleged legal irregularities in a trial court, where such court shall deliver a verdict against the church, the prosecution may upon a written recital of such irregularities, apply to the executive committee or the general conference for a writ of review, and it shall be the province of that body receiving such application to review the proceedings of the lower court as recited, and if such body shall find the alleged irregularities to exist, the case may be remanded for a new trial, but such case can be remanded but once.

3. The executive committee shall also constitute the board of conference claimants and the church extension society.

¶ 104. The executive committee shall have general supervision of the publishing interests of the church during the interim of the general conference sessions, and shall carefully examine into their condition. It shall not, however, have power to change the site of the publishing house, except with the consent of three-fourths of all the members who shall be present at a regularly called meeting. The salary of all general conference officers shall be fixed by the executive committee except that of the bishops and of the missionary secretary.

## CHAPTER III

### THE ANNUAL CONFERENCES\*

¶105. Each annual conference shall be composed of all the traveling, supernumerary and superannuated preachers who have been duly received into full membership, within its bounds, and of lay delegates elected by the several circuits, as provided for in paragraph 130 (2), and women evangelists as provided for in paragraph 172 (4).

¶106. Each circuit shall be entitled to one delegate, and whenever there shall be more than one preacher traveling upon a circuit, if the preacher or preachers be members in full relation in conference, the circuit shall be entitled to one additional delegate for every such additional preacher.

¶107. There shall be the following annual conferences, to wit: The Genesee, the Illinois, the Susquehanna, the Michigan, the Kansas, the Minnesota and Northern Iowa, the New York, the Iowa, the Wisconsin, the North Michigan, the Ohio, the Central Illinois, the Texas, the Missouri, the West Kansas, the South Dakota, the Pittsburgh, the California, the East Michigan, the Louisiana, the Oregon, the West Iowa, the Wabash, the Colorado, the North Minnesota, the Nebraska, the Southern California, the Arkansas and Southern Missouri, the Columbia River, the Washington, the Platte River, the West Ontario, the East Ontario, the Kentucky and Tennessee, the

---

\* See paragraph 86.

North Dakota, the Oil City, the Oklahoma, the South Africa, the Southern Oregon, the Georgia and Florida, the Saskatchewan, the Alberta, the East Texas, the North Indiana, and such others as may be organized as hereinafter provided.

¶ 108. Whenever a new society shall be organized near the boundary line between any two conferences, and the conference in whose territory the new society is located shall have no organized work within forty miles of said new society, such new society shall be permitted to decide for itself to which conference it shall belong.

¶ 109. Each annual conference shall appoint the place, and, with the concurrence of the bishops, the time of its own sessions. If for any reason a conference cannot be held at the place appointed, the determination of the place shall be left with the district elders and the secretary of the last conference.

¶ 110. 1. In the absence of the bishop, or of the elder whom he may have appointed, the conference shall elect, by ballot, an elder from their own number, to preside.

2. It shall elect a secretary, who may be elected by ballot, who shall record in a suitable book the proceedings of the annual conference, and send said record to the general conference for examination. He shall continue in office until his successor is elected and shall be the custodian of the conference records and journal.

3. It shall elect a treasurer, and in case of a vacancy in said office the district elders of the conference may appoint a treasurer to act until the next session.

4. It shall elect an auditor who shall carefully audit the accounts of the treasurer and report at the close of each annual session.

¶ 111. It shall be the duty of the secretary of

each annual conference holding its session next preceding the session of general conference to transcribe from the annual conference records all the decisions of disciplinary law rendered by the bishops during the quadrennium, giving the number of page or pages upon which such decisions are recorded, and forward the same with the conference records to the seat of general conference.

¶ 112. The ministers and lay members composing the annual conference shall deliberate and vote as one body; but at the call of a majority of all the members present and voting, the house shall divide, and the ministers and lay members vote separately; and it shall require a majority of both branches to constitute a vote of the conference.

¶ 113. The territory embraced by each annual conference shall be divided into districts, and over each of these one of the elders shall be appointed by the conference as district elder.

¶ 114. The district elders and an equal number of lay members to be elected by ballot the first day of the session, together with the president of the conference, shall constitute a stationing committee, of which the president shall be chairman, and have a casting vote. If for any reason a district elder is not able to serve on the stationing committee, the conference shall elect one of its elders to take his place. No person who is recommended to the annual conference to be received on trial, nor a supply, though acting as a delegate, shall be eligible to serve on the stationing committee. It shall be the duty of the stationing committee to appoint the preachers to their several fields of labor. No preacher shall be appointed to the same circuit more than three years in succession, except in the case of appointments among foreign speaking or colored people. No minister who refuses to serve a charge or circuit when appointed

by his conference shall be appointed to any work by another conference or district elder without the consent of the district elder of the circuit which he refused to serve.

¶ 115. It shall be the duty of each annual conference having claimants, to appoint a committee at each annual session on claimants and claims, composed of the president of the conference, and two ministers and two lay members nominated by the president and elected by the conference. No minister shall be placed on the superannuated list without having first been recommended by this committee. It shall also be the duty of this committee at the session during which it serves, to report as to who are claimants and to estimate the amount necessary for their support for the ensuing year, subject to the approval of the conference, which shall forward the estimate to the secretary of the board of claimants.

¶ 116. An annual conference may, upon the unanimous recommendation of the stationing committee, leave a preacher without an appointment. Any preacher so left without an appointment two years in succession may be located by vote of the annual conference.

¶ 117. When a preacher is located, or discontinued by an annual conference, the stationing committee shall fix the place of his membership. When an unordained preacher on trial and in good standing in the annual conference is discontinued from the traveling connection by his conference, he shall sustain the relation of local preacher until the ensuing session of his quarterly conference.

¶ 118. A preacher may be appointed to a circuit without having charge of the same; in such cases the administration of the circuit shall devolve upon the district elder and the official board. See Par. 447.

¶ 119. Each annual conference is required to or-

ganize a conference evangelistic board which shall be authorized to carry on aggressive evangelistic work within its bounds. This board shall have power to raise funds and to employ evangelists, band workers and helpers to labor within the conference bounds, who, with the concurrence of the district elders, shall be authorized to establish new societies where the interests of the cause of God require, providing that it make provision and be responsible for the support of all the laborers which it employs.

¶ 120. Whenever a woman holding an evangelist's license is recommended by the quarterly conference as a suitable person to be received into the annual conference, she may be received on trial and into full membership and be ordained a deacon, on the same conditions as we receive men into the same relations; provided always, that this ordination of women shall not be regarded as a step toward ordination as elder, and provided further, that no woman whose husband is a member of an annual conference either on trial or in full relation shall be eligible to be received into the conference.

¶ 121. Members of an annual conference may be appointed as evangelists. They shall be entitled to the rights and privileges of those appointed to circuits, and shall be subject to the same rules and regulations, so far as they apply to their circumstances. They shall be subject to the restrictions of paragraph 172 (8). No preacher, however, shall be granted an evangelist's relation to the conference who does not intend to devote all his time to evangelistic work.

¶ 122. Each annual conference shall inquire—

1. What are the names of preachers and delegates having a seat in this conference?
2. Who are the stationing committee?
3. What preachers are admitted on trial?
4. Who remain on trial?

5. Who are admitted into full membership?
6. Who are the deacons?
7. Who have been elected and ordained elders this year?
8. Who have located this year?
9. Who are the supernumerary preachers?
10. Who are the superannuated preachers?
11. Who have been received by transfer and from what conference?\*
12. Who have withdrawn from the conference this year?
13. Who have been given certificates of good standing with a view to transfer to another conference?
14. Have any been permitted to withdraw under charges or complaints?
15. Have any been expelled?
16. Are all the preachers blameless in life and conversation? Have they, during the past year, discharged their duties to God, themselves, and one another? See paragraphs 135 to 138 and 142.†
17. Who have died this year?
18. What is the number of church members?
19. Amount collected for conference claimants? For the bishops? For general missions? For the annual conference missionary fund? For foreign missions? For educational fund?
20. Number of Sunday-schools? Of officers and teachers? Of scholars? Of members on the cradle roll? Of members in the home department? Of volumes in library?
21. What has been expended during the year on

---

\* It shall be the duty of the conference receiving a preacher by transfer to notify the secretary of the conference from which he was transferred of his reception.

† Let the president call attention to the contents of these portions of the Discipline.



the circuits for Sabbath-school purposes? What has been raised by the Sabbath-schools for foreign missions and other benevolences?

22. How many copies of the Free Methodist are taken?

23. What amounts are recommended for the superannuated preachers, and the widows and orphans of preachers?

24. At the session next preceding the session of the general conference, the question shall be asked, What amount is necessary for us to raise toward defraying the expenses of delegates to the general conference and the entertainment of the general conference.

25. What has been collected on the foregoing accounts, and how has it been applied?

26. Where are the preachers stationed this year?

27. Where, and when, shall our next conference be held?

¶ 123. The conference year of each annual conference shall close automatically with the adjournment of that conference.

¶ 124. We recommend our people to observe the Friday preceding each annual conference as a day of fasting and prayer.

¶ 124½. It shall be the duty of each annual conference to devise a plan to raise its quota of the Special Stewardship Fund ordered by the last general conference.

## CHAPTER IV

### THE QUARTERLY CONFERENCE

¶ 125. 1. The quarterly conference shall be composed of the traveling preachers and the members of the official boards of the district.

2. Four sessions of the quarterly conference shall be held each year, in connection with the general quarterly meetings, at such times and places as it may designate, provided, however, that upon the written request of one-half of the preachers on the district and an equal number of lay members, who are members of the quarterly conference, the district elder may call a special session.

3. The district elder shall be president of the quarterly conference, and in his absence, or in the absence of an elder whom he may appoint, the quarterly conference shall elect one of its members amenable to the annual conference to preside.

4. A secretary shall be elected by the quarterly conference, who shall keep a faithful record of its proceedings, and shall send the said record to the annual conference for its examination. The quarterly conference shall also elect a treasurer for the district.

5. The quarterly conference shall,

(1) Hear complaints.

(2) Try appeals.

(3) Grant and renew licenses to preach.

(4) License band workers.

(5) Recommend suitable persons to the annual conference to be employed as traveling preachers.

(6) Recommend suitable persons to the annual conference to receive deaconess' license.

(7) Recommend suitable persons to the annual conference to receive ordination as deacons or elders.

(8) In connection with the district elder, appoint and hold camp meetings as the interests of the cause of God may require.

¶126. No person shall be licensed as a local preacher until he has been previously licensed as an exhorter and has been recommended by the official board of the circuit to which he belongs, and until he has first been examined by the quarterly conference, or district elder, in regard to his soundness in doctrine and his piety, gifts, and usefulness have been duly considered. No one shall be licensed until satisfactory answers are given to all the questions found in paragraph 134 of the Discipline: "Of the Examination of Those Who Think They are Moved by the Holy Ghost to Preach."

### Order of Business for Quarterly Conference

¶127. 1. Call to order, by district elder, or, in his absence, by the secretary.

2. Devotional exercises.

3. Calling of the roll. (At the first session of the year a roll should be made out and then called.)

4. Election of secretary.

5. Election of treasurer.

6. Reading of the minutes of previous session.

7. Reports from committees.

8. Is there any unfinished business?

9. Is there any new business?

10. Are there any complaints?

11. Are there any appeals?

12. Shall we hold any camp meetings this year? If so, how many? When? Where?

13. Are there any recommendations for local preacher's license? For evangelist's license? For band worker's license?

14. Reports from preachers on condition of the charges, and also regarding the Sunday-schools.

15. Reports from evangelists and deaconesses.

16. Financial report of district elder.

17. Report of treasurer.

(Questions 18 to 24, last session of year only.)

18. Are there any licenses to be renewed?\* Local preachers'? Evangelists'? Are there any deaconesses to be recommended to the annual conference for renewal of license or for permanent license?

19. Are there any suitable persons to be recommended to the annual conference for reception on trial?

20. Are there any women evangelists to be recommended for a seat in the annual conference?

21. Are there any evangelists to be recommended for annual conference license?

22. Are there any women to be recommended to the annual conference for deaconess' license?

23. Are all the local elders, local deacons, evangelists and deaconesses licensed by the annual conference, blameless in life and faithful and efficient in service?†

24. Are there any recommendations to the annual conference for ordination? As elder? As deacon?

25. When and where shall our next session be held?

26. Reading and approval of minutes.

27. Adjournment.

---

\* All licenses previously granted should be renewed at the last session of the conference year.

† All preachers, evangelists and deaconesses should retire while their characters or their licenses are under consideration. Evangelists licensed by the annual conference shall make a report of their work to the quarterly conference, and in case of failure to do so, the quarterly conference may recommend to the annual conference that said license be revoked.

## CHAPTER V

### THE OFFICIAL BOARD

¶ 128. 1. An official meeting, composed of the pastors, local preachers, exhorters, evangelists, deaconesses, stewards, class leaders, Sunday-school superintendents who are members of our church and belong on the circuit, and trustees of church property when such trustees are members of our church on the circuit where the church property is located, shall be held in each circuit once a month whenever practicable.

2. The preacher in charge shall be chairman of the official meeting, except as provided for in paragraph 160 (6), and in his absence a chairman shall be elected.

3. A secretary and treasurer shall be elected by the official board. The secretary shall keep in a suitable book, provided for that purpose, faithful minutes of the proceedings of the official board, and also of the meetings of the circuit and shall properly record all marriages and baptisms. The treasurer shall keep a record of all money raised on the circuit for religious purposes, and of the manner in which the same was expended, and give a full report of the same at the annual circuit meeting.

4. The official board shall look after the spiritual and temporal interests of the circuit.

#### **Order of Business for Official Meeting**

¶ 129. 1. Devotional exercises.

2. Election of a secretary.

3. Calling of the roll.
4. Reading of the minutes of the previous meeting.
5. Election of a treasurer.
6. Inquire, (1) Are there any sick?  
(2) Are there any poor needing help?  
(3) Are there any whose probation has expired?  
(4) Who have been received into full connection?  
(5) Are there any walking disorderly and who will not be reprov'd?  
(6) Are there any recommendations from the society for exhorter's license?\*
- (7) Are there any exhorters' licenses to be renewed?
- (8) Are there any exhorters to be recommended for local preachers' license?
- (9) Have any been married or baptized?
- (10) Have any died?
- (11) Have the collections been taken as ordered by the conference?
- (12) What amount has been raised for pastoral support?
- (13) What amount has been raised for the district elder's claim?
- (14) What amount has been raised for other purposes, and how has it been applied?
- (15) Is there any money in the treasury?
- (16) Are there any claims to be presented?
- (17) Is there any unfinished business, or are there any committees to report?
- (18) Is there any new business, or are there any committees to be appointed?
- (19) Are there any vacancies in the board of trustees?

---

\* No person should be licensed to exhort without a recommendation from the society of which he is a member.

(20) Is the title of the church property secure?

(21) Is the church property insured?

(22) Are the advices and requirements regarding the cultivation of vocal music found in paragraph 81 being observed?

7. Reading the minutes.

8. Adjournment.

## CHAPTER VI

### THE CIRCUIT MEETING

¶ 130. 1. Every circuit shall have, within three months prior to the session of the annual conference to which it belongs, an annual circuit meeting, of which the preacher in charge shall be chairman, but cannot vote, and the secretary of the official board shall be secretary. Such circuit meeting shall be announced in each society at least ten days before said meeting shall be held.

2. At this meeting the members of the church in full relation on the circuit shall elect, by ballot, one or more of their number to represent them in the annual conference according to the provisions of paragraph 106. No person on trial in an annual conference shall be eligible to election as a delegate.

3. The annual circuit meeting shall decide the number of stewards to be elected upon the circuit, and also the number to be elected by each society. Where there is but one society, stewards, Sunday-school superintendents and trustees (when not in conflict with the charter or the laws of the state) may be elected by the annual circuit meeting. Any vacancy that may occur shall be filled by the society in which such vacancy occurs. See paragraph 132 (3).

4. At this meeting there shall be a full report presented by the trustees of the church property.

5. The preacher in charge of a circuit, or in his absence or refusal to do it, a majority of the official



board, may call a meeting of the circuit, whenever in their judgment the interests of the church require it.

6. It is improper for the society to take a vote as to the return of their pastor.

### Order of Business for Circuit Meeting

- ¶ 131. 1. Devotional exercises.  
(Secretary of the official board acts as secretary.)
2. Calling of the roll.
  3. Report of treasurer of official board, paragraph 128 (3).
  4. Election of tellers.
  5. Election of a delegate to the annual conference.
  6. Election of a reserve delegate.
  7. Decide the number of stewards to have in each society on the circuit.
  8. Receive the report of the trustees.
  9. Miscellaneous business.
  10. Approval of the minutes.
  11. Adjournment.

## CHAPTER VII

### THE SOCIETY MEETING

¶ 132. 1. The society meeting shall be composed of all the members of the church in full relation, composing a single society.

2. The preacher in charge shall be chairman of the society meeting, and a record of its proceedings shall be kept by a secretary elected for that purpose.

3. It shall be the duty of the society meeting to recommend suitable persons for exhorters' and evangelists' licenses, for deaconess' license and for band workers; to elect the number of stewards directed by the annual circuit meeting; elect Sunday-school superintendents; to select persons to act as a committee in case of the trial of members; decide the propriety of incorporating; elect trustees subject in all cases to the statutes of the state, territory or country in which the society is located.

4. The preacher in charge of a circuit, or in his absence or refusal to do it, a majority of the official board, may call a meeting of the society, whenever in their judgment the interests of the church require it.

#### Order of Business for Society Meeting

¶ 133. 1. Devotional exercises.

2. Calling of the roll.

3. Election of a secretary.

4. Recommendations: (1) For exhorter's license (to the official board). (2) For evangelist's license

(to the district quarterly conference). (3) For deaconess' license (to the district quarterly conference). (4) For band worker's license (to the district quarterly conference).

5. Election of tellers.

6. Election of stewards (the number fixed by the circuit meeting).

7. Election of Sunday-school superintendent. (The preacher in charge may nominate. See paragraph 255).

8. Elect trial committee.

9. Decide whether to incorporate (if necessary).

10. Elect trustees (if the state law allows).

11. Miscellaneous business.

12. Approval of the minutes

13. Adjournment.

Each class elects its own class leader. The preacher in charge may nominate. See paragraph 176 (1). At this meeting the preacher in charge cannot vote.



**PART IV**  
**THE MINISTRY**

## CHAPTERS

- I. QUALIFICATIONS AND WORK
- II. MINISTERS AND ANNUAL CONFERENCES
- III. DEACONS AND ELDERS
- IV. BISHOPS
- V. DISTRICT ELDERS
- VI. PASTORS, OR PREACHERS IN CHARGE
- VII. SUPERNUMERARY AND SUPERANNUATED MINISTERS

# CHAPTER I

## QUALIFICATIONS AND WORK

### I. The Call to Preach

¶ 134. Examination of Those Who Think They Are Moved by the Holy Ghost to Preach.—1. The following questions shall be asked the candidate, namely: Do you know God as a pardoning God? Have you the love of God abiding in you? Do you desire nothing but what is in the will of God? Do you believe you are called of God to preach the gospel?

2. The following questions shall be considered by the quarterly conference: Have they gifts as well as grace for the work? Have they in some tolerable degree a clear, sound understanding, a right judgment in the things of God, and a just conception of salvation by faith? Has God given them any degree of utterance? Do they speak justly, readily, clearly? Have they fruit? Are any truly convinced of sin, and converted to God by their preaching? And are they holy in all manner of conversation?

As long as these marks concur in any one, we believe he is called of God to preach. These we receive as sufficient proof that he is moved by the Holy Ghost.

### II. Rules for a Preacher's Conduct

¶ 135. Be diligent. Never be unemployed; never be triflingly employed. Never trifle away time;

neither spend any more time at any place than is strictly necessary.

Be serious. Let your motto be, Holiness to the Lord. Avoid all lightness, jesting and foolish talking.

Converse sparingly and conduct yourself prudently with women (1 Tim. 5:2). Take no step toward marriage without first consulting your brethren.

Believe evil of no one without good evidence; unless you see it done, take heed how you credit it. Put the best construction on everything. You know the judge is always supposed to be on the prisoner's side.

Speak evil of no one, because your word, especially, would eat as doth a canker. Keep your thoughts within your own breast, till you come to the person concerned.

Tell every one under your care what you think wrong in his conduct or temper, and that lovingly and plainly as soon as may be; else it will fester in your heart. Make all haste to cast the fire out of your bosom.

Avoid all affectation. A preacher of the gospel is the servant of all. Be ashamed of nothing but sin.

Be punctual. Do everything exactly at the time. And do not mend our rules, but keep them; not for wrath, but for conscience' sake.

You have nothing to do but to save souls; therefore, spend and be spent in this work; and go always not only to those who need you, but to those who need you most.

Observe, it is not only your business to preach so many times, and to take care of this or that society, but to save as many as you can; to bring as many sinners as you can to repentance, and with all your power to build them up in that holiness without which they cannot see the Lord. And remember that a Free Methodist preacher is to mind every point, great and



small, in the Free Methodist Discipline! Therefore, you will need to exercise all the sense and grace you have.

Act in all things not according to your own will, but as a son in the gospel. As such it is your duty to employ your time in the manner in which we direct; in preaching, and visiting from house to house; in reading, meditation and prayer. Above all, if you labor with us in the Lord's vineyard, it is needful that you should do that part of the work which we advise, at those times and places which we judge most for his glory.

¶ 136. The following smaller advices may be of use:

Be sure never to disappoint a congregation.

Begin at the time appointed.

Always suit your subject to your audience.

Choose the plainest texts you can.

Take care not to ramble, but keep to the text, and make out what you take in hand.

Avoid everything awkward or affected, in your gesture, phrase or pronunciation.

Do not usually pray more than eight or ten minutes, at most, without intermission.

Frequently read and enlarge upon a portion of scripture; and young preachers should often exhort without taking a text.

Always avail yourself of the great festivals, by preaching on the occasion.

Let your deportment be serious, weighty and solemn.

### III. Spiritual Qualification

¶ 137. A preacher is to be qualified for his charge by walking closely with God, and having his work greatly at heart; and by understanding and loving discipline, ours in particular.

¶ 138. We should frequently ask each other the following questions:

Do you walk closely with God? Have you now fellowship with the Father and the Son? At what hour do you rise? Do you punctually observe the morning and evening hours of retirement? Do you spend the day in the manner which the conference advises? Do you converse seriously, usefully and closely?

To be more particular, you should use all the means of grace yourself, and enforce the use of them on all other persons.

They are either instituted or prudential.

The instituted are:

1. Prayer—private, family and public; consisting of deprecation, petition, intercession and thanksgiving.

Do you use each of these? Do you forecast daily, wherever you are, to secure time for private devotion? Do you practise it everywhere? Do you ask everywhere, Have you family prayer? Do you ask individuals, Do you use private prayer every morning and evening in particular?

2. Searching the Scriptures—reading regularly, some part every day; regularly, all the Bible in order; carefully, with notes; seriously, with prayer before and after; fruitfully, immediately practising what you learn there; meditating, at set times and by rule; hearing the word at every opportunity, with prayer, before, at, after. Have your Bible always about you.

3. The Lord's Supper. Do you use this at every opportunity? With solemn prayer before? With deliberate self-devotion?

4. Fasting. Do you use as much abstinence and fasting every week as your health, strength and labor will permit?

5. Christian conference. Are you convinced how important and difficult it is to order your conversation aright? Is it always with grace, seasoned with salt, meet to minister grace to the hearers? Do you converse too long at a time? Is not an hour commonly enough? Would it not be well always to have a determined end in view, and pray before and after?

The prudential means we may use either as Christians, as Free Methodists, or as preachers.

As Christians, what particular rules have you in order to grow in grace? What arts of holy living? As Free Methodists, do you never miss your class? As preachers, have you thoroughly considered your duty? Are you conscientious in executing every part of it? Do you meet each society and its leaders?

These means may be used without fruit. But there are some means which cannot; namely, watching, denying ourselves, taking up our cross and living always as in the presence of God.

Do you steadily watch against the world? Yourself? Your besetting sin? Do you deny yourself every useless pleasure of sense, imagination, honor? Are you temperate in all things? Instance, in food? Do you use only that kind and that degree which is best both for body and soul? Do you see the necessity of this? Do you eat no more at each meal than is necessary? Are you not heavy or drowsy after dinner? Do you use only that kind and degree of drink which is best both for the body and soul? Do you choose and use water for your common drink? And only take wine medicinally or sacramentally? Wherein do you take up your cross daily? Do you cheerfully bear your cross, however grievous to nature, as a gift of God, and labor to profit thereby? Do you endeavor to set God always before you? To see his eye continually fixed upon you? Never can you use these means but a blessing will ensue. And

the more you use them, the more you will grow in grace.

#### IV. Matter and Manner of Preaching

¶ 139. The best general method of preaching is: 1. To convince. 2. To offer Christ. 3. To invite. 4. To build up. 5. To do this in some measure in every sermon.

¶ 140. The most effectual way of preaching Christ is to preach him in all his offices, and to declare his law, as well as his gospel, both to believers and unbelievers. Let us strongly and closely insist upon inward and outward holiness in all its branches.

#### V. Where to Preach

¶ 141. We do not deem it advisable to preach in as many places as we can without forming societies. We have made the trial in various places, and that for a considerable length of time. In all cases the seed has fallen by the wayside. There is scarcely any fruit remaining.

1. We should endeavor to preach most where there is the greatest number of quiet and willing hearers, and where there is most fruit.

2. We ought diligently to observe in what places God is pleased at any time to pour out his Spirit more abundantly; and at that time to send more laborers than usual into that part of the harvest.

#### VI. Pastoral Visitation and Enforcement of Practical Religion

¶ 142. We should endeavor to assist those under our care, and to aid in the salvation of souls by instructing them in their own homes. What unspeakable need there is of this!

We can but just touch on a few particulars. How

little faith is there among even professing Christians! How little communion with God! How little living in heaven, walking as for eternity, deadness to every creature! How much love of the world, desire of pleasure, of ease, of getting money! How little brotherly love! What continual judging one another! What gossiping, evil-speaking, tale-bearing! What want of moral honesty! To instance only one particular: Who does as he would be done by in buying and selling?

Family religion is wanting in many branches. And what avails public preaching alone, though we could preach like angels? We must, yea, every traveling preacher must instruct the people from house to house.

Our religion is not sufficiently deep, or universally uniform. It is superficial, partial, uneven. It will be so until we spend half as much time in this visiting, as we now do in talking uselessly. Can we find a better method of doing this than Mr. Baxter's? If not, let us adopt it without delay. His whole tract, entitled, *The Reformed Pastor*, is well worth a careful perusal. Speaking of this visiting from house to house, he says: "We shall find many hindrances, both in ourselves and the people.

1. "In ourselves there is much dulness and laziness, so that there will be much ado to get us to be faithful in the work.

2. "Some of us have a foolish bashfulness. We know not how to begin, and blush to contradict the devil.

3. "But the greater hindrance is weakness of faith. Our whole motion is weak, because the spring of it is weak.

4. "Lastly, we are unskilled in the work. How few know how to deal with men so as to get within them, and suit all our discourse to their several conditions and tempers; to choose the fittest subjects,

and follow them with a holy mixture of seriousness, terror, love, and meekness?"

Undoubtedly this private application is implied in those solemn words of the apostle: "I charge thee before God and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and kingdom, preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort, with all long-suffering."

O brethren, if we could but set this work on foot in all our congregations, and prosecute it zealously, what glory would redound to God! If the common lukewarmness were banished, and every shop and every house were busied in speaking of the word and works of God, surely God would dwell in our habitations, and make us his delight.

¶ 143. It is objected, 1. "This will take up so much time we shall not have leisure to follow our studies." We answer, 1. Gaining knowledge is a good thing, but saving souls is better. By this very thing you will gain the most excellent knowledge, that of God and eternity. 2. You will have time for gaining other knowledge, too. Only sleep no more than you need; "and never be idle or triflingly employed." But, 3, if you can do but one, let your studies alone. We ought to throw by all the libraries of the world, rather than be guilty of the loss of one soul.

It is objected, 2. "The people will not submit to it." If some will not, others will. And all the success with them will repay all your labors. Oh, let us herein follow the example of St. Paul! 1. For our general business, Serving the Lord with all humility of mind. 2. Our special work, Take heed to yourselves and to all the flock. 3. Our doctrine, Repentance toward God and 'faith in our Lord Jesus Christ. 4. The place, I have taught you publicly, and from house to house. 5. The object and manner of teach-

ing, I ceased not to warn every one night and day, with tears. 6. His innocence and self-denial herein, I have coveted no man's silver or gold. 7. His patience, Neither count I my life dear unto myself. And among all other motives, let these be ever before our eyes: 1. The Church which he hath purchased with his own blood. 2. Grievous wolves shall enter in; yea, of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things.

Write this upon your hearts, and it will do you more good than twenty years' study. Then you will have no time to spare; you will have work enough. Then, likewise, no preacher will stay with us who is as salt that has lost its savor. For to such, this employment will be mere drudgery. And in order to do it, you will have need of all the knowledge you can procure, and all the grace you can obtain.

¶ 144. The sum is, Go into every house in course, and teach every one therein, young and old, to be Christians, inwardly and outwardly. Make every particular plain to their understandings. Fix it in their minds, write it on their hearts. In order to do this, there must be line upon line, precept upon precept. What patience, what love, what knowledge is requisite for this! We must needs do this, were it only to avoid idleness. Do we not loiter away many hours in every week? Each try himself. No idleness is consistent with a growth in grace. Nay, without exactness in redeeming time, you cannot retain the grace you received in justification.

¶ 145. Why are we not more holy? Why do we not live as for eternity? Why do we not walk with God all the day long? Why are we not all devoted to doing good, breathing the whole spirit of missionaries?

Chiefly because we do not properly use the means. 1. How few wait upon the Lord in secret prayer until his blessing comes on the soul? 2. Do we know the

obligation and benefit of fasting and abstinence? 3. How often do we practise it? 4. How little there is of self-denial? 5. How few bring their tithes and offerings into the storehouse of the Lord? 6. How much there is of consecration to our own wills instead of to the will of the Lord? 7. How few manifest a disposition to submit themselves one to another? 8. What a want there is of properly governing the tongue? The neglect of these alone is sufficient to account for our feebleness and faintness of spirit. We should amend from this hour.

¶ 146. How shall we guard against Sabbath breaking, evil speaking, unprofitable conversation, lightness, expensiveness or gayety of apparel, and contracting debts without due care to discharge them?

1. We should preach expressly on each of these heads. 2. Read in every society the sermon on evil speaking. 3. The leaders should closely examine and exhort every person to put away the accursed thing. 4. The preachers should warn every society that none who is guilty herein can remain with us. 5. Extirpate from our church all buying or selling of goods which have not paid the duty laid upon them by government. 6. Extirpate bribery, receiving anything, directly or indirectly, for voting at any election. 7. Strongly advise our people to discountenance all treats given by candidates before or at elections, and not to be partakers in any respect of such practises. Show no respect to persons herein, but expel all that touch the accursed thing.

## VII. Employment of Time

¶ 147. We advise you, 1. As often as possible, to rise at five. 2. From five to six in the morning, and from five to six in the evening, to meditate, pray, and read the Scriptures with notes, and the closely



practical parts of what Mr. Wesley has published. 3. From seven in the morning till twelve (allowing one hour for breakfast) read with much prayer, some of our best religious books.

Other reasons may concur why the people under our care are not better, but the chief is, because we are not more knowing and more holy.

But why are we not more knowing? Because we are idle. We forget our first rule, "Be diligent. Never be unemployed. Never be triflingly employed. Neither spend any more time at any place than is strictly necessary." We fear there is altogether a fault in this matter, and that few of us are clear. Which of us spend as many hours a day in God's work as we did formerly in man's work? We talk—talk or read what comes next to hand. We must, absolutely must, cure this evil, or betray the cause of God. But how? 1. Read the most useful books, and that regularly and constantly. 2. Steadily spend all the morning in this employment, or at least five hours in the four and twenty. "But I have no taste for reading." Contract a taste for it by use, or return to your former employment. "But I have no books." Be diligent to spread the books, and you will have the use of them.

### VIII. Union Among Ourselves

¶ 148. We should be deeply sensible, from what we have known, of the evil of division in principle, spirit, or practise, and of the dreadful consequences to ourselves and others. If we are united, what can stand before us? If we divide, we shall destroy ourselves, the work of God, and the souls of our people.

In order to a closer union with each other,

1. We should be deeply convinced of the absolute necessity of it. 2. Pray earnestly for, and speak

freely to each other. 3. When we meet, let us never part without prayer. 4. Take care not to despise each other's gifts. 5. Never speak lightly of one another. 6. Defend one another's character in everything, so far as is consistent with truth. 7. Labor in honor each to prefer the other before himself. 8. We recommend a serious perusal of *The Causes, Evils and Cures of Heart and Church Divisions*.

### IX. Union with Others

¶ 149. We have Christian fellowship and love for all persons of whatever denomination, who show by their lives that they "follow peace with all men, and holiness without which no man shall see the Lord." We will unite with all well disposed persons, in an open, Christian manner, in promoting social and civil reforms. But we cannot unite, where we are required to compromise our principles, in holding union meetings with any person, or denomination, whose practical standard of Christian character and church fellowship, is obviously below that plainly set forth in the New Testament.

## CHAPTER II

### MINISTERS AND ANNUAL CONFERENCES

#### I. Reception on Trial

¶ 150. 1. A preacher may be received on trial by an annual conference after passing a satisfactory examination in the prescribed course of study, and after having been duly recommended by a quarterly conference; and when so received he shall receive from the annual conference a certificate of his relation, signed by the president and secretary. But the requirements of this paragraph shall not be so fully enforced as to preclude the reception of a person converted or called to preach in middle life, who, in the judgment of the annual conference, is possessed of natural gifts and graces such as to promise at least a fair degree of success in the work of God; such exceptions in all cases to follow the unanimous recommendation of the stationing committee.

2. A preacher on trial in the annual conference shall hold his church membership in the annual conference and be counted with the preachers, but shall not be entitled to vote.

#### II. Reception into Full Membership

¶ 151. A traveling preacher may be received into full membership after having been employed in the regular itinerant work two successive years subsequent to his reception on trial by an annual conference, and after passing a satisfactory examination in the required course of study, and giving satisfactory answers to the following questions, namely:

1. Have you faith in Christ?
2. Have you present assurance of sins forgiven?
3. Do you believe in Christian perfection?
4. Have you attained to this rich experience in your own heart, (If not) Are you groaning after it?
5. Are you resolved to devote yourself wholly to God and his work?
6. Do you know the general rules? Do you keep them?
7. Do you regularly attend the sacrament?
8. Have you read our Discipline?
9. Are you willing to conform to it?
10. Have you considered the rules for a preacher?
11. Will you keep them for conscience' sake?
12. Are you determined to employ all your time in the work of God?
13. Will you endeavor not to speak too long or too loud?
14. Will you diligently instruct the children in every place?
15. Will you visit from house to house?
16. Will you recommend fasting, or abstinence, both by precept and example?
17. Are you in debt?

### III. Reception from Other Denominations

¶ 152. 1. Ministers from other evangelical churches who desire to unite with our church may be received according to our usages, on condition of their giving satisfactory answers to the questions which we propose to our own members and ministers before receiving them into full membership and of their giving satisfaction to an annual conference of their being in orders, and of their agreement with us in doctrine, discipline, government and usages; provided the conference is also satisfied with their gifts, graces and usefulness.

2. Every minister, whether local or itinerant, whose ordination is recognized by an annual conference, shall be entitled to a parchment from the president of the conference, certifying the fact of his ordination.

#### IV. Termination of Conference Membership

¶ 153. 1. By voluntary location.

2. By location through action of the conference, under the provisions of paragraph 116.

3. By ceasing to travel or do the work assigned, without the proper consent. See paragraph 157.

4. By withdrawal with consent of the conference. See paragraphs 122 (12), 427.

¶ 154. When satisfactory evidence shall have been received that a conference minister has united with another denomination without having requested or received from our church proper credentials of withdrawal, he may be declared withdrawn by a majority vote of the conference. No minister leaving the church after complaints have been lodged against him shall, if by any means he regain membership in the church, be allowed to exercise any of the functions of the ministerial office until legal satisfaction shall have been given the conference to which he belonged at the time of leaving the church.\*

---

\* In case an ordained minister in good standing in the Free Methodist church unites with another church, or is granted his request to withdraw from the Free Methodist church, he shall deposit his parchments with the secretary of the conference, who shall give him a receipt for the same. If an ordained preacher shall be expelled from the church, or be permitted to withdraw under charges, he thereby forfeits his parchments and they shall be deposited with the secretary of the conference from which he withdrew or was expelled. If he refuses or neglects so to deposit them, the conference shall by official action declare them forfeited.

## CHAPTER III

### I. DEACONS AND ELDERS

¶ 155. **Traveling Deacons:** 1. A minister who has been employed in the regular itinerant work for two successive years after his reception on trial, and who has passed a satisfactory examination in the required course of study, may be constituted a traveling deacon by the election of a majority of the conference, and the laying on of the hands of the president. In the case of foreign missions the conference shall have authority to elect him to the deacon's office sooner if they judge it expedient.

2. It is the duty of a deacon to baptize, to officiate in marriage ceremonies, to assist the elder in administering the Lord's Supper, and, when appointed to a charge, to perform all the duties of a traveling preacher.

¶ 156. **Traveling Elders:** 1. Every traveling deacon shall exercise that office two years before he is eligible to the office of elder, except in the case of missions, when the conference shall have authority to elect him to the elder's office sooner if they judge it expedient. A traveling deacon shall be constituted a traveling elder by the election of a majority of the conference and by the laying on of the hands of the president and some of the elders present, after having passed a satisfactory examination in the required course of study.

2. It is the duty of an elder to administer bap-

tism and the Lord's Supper, to officiate in marriage ceremonies and all parts of divine worship, and, when appointed to a charge, to perform all the duties of a traveling preacher. Among our unordained preachers only those in charge of circuits by the appointment of a stationing committee may solemnize marriage. This rule shall apply only in those states whose laws permit unordained preachers to perform such ceremony.

¶ 157. No elder or deacon who ceases to travel, without the consent of the annual conference, certified under the hand of the president of the conference, except in case of sickness, inability, or other unavoidable circumstances, shall on any account exercise the peculiar functions of his office, or even be allowed to preach among us; nevertheless, the final determination in all such cases is with the annual conference.

## CHAPTER IV

### BISHOPS

¶ 158. The general conference shall elect by ballot one or more traveling elders as bishops, who shall remain in office during the quadrennium and until others shall be elected in their places.

¶ 159. It shall be the duty of the bishops:

1. To travel through the connection at large.
2. To oversee the spiritual and temporal interests of our church, and to labor to promote its purity, peace and prosperity.

3. To establish new societies.

4. To receive and suspend preachers, according to the provisions of the Discipline.

5. To change preachers from one district to another, where the districts are presided over by different elders, with the consent of the preacher to be removed and of the district elders, and a majority of the official board of the circuit from which he is to be removed.

6. To transfer a preacher from one conference to another, with the consent of the preacher and of the conference to which he is transferred; provided, that no preacher shall be transferred to another conference without a certificate of his good standing and general acceptability, given by his annual or quarterly conference.

7. To form new conferences in the intervals of general conferences, as the wants of the work may demand, subject to the approval of the general con-



ference; provided, that no new conference shall be formed without the consent of the conference whose territory is affected, and also, without the consent of at least two-thirds of the members of the executive committee; provided, also, that no new conference shall be organized with less than five preachers in full membership and one hundred full members within its bounds.

8. To preside at the sessions of the general conference, the executive committee, the annual conferences, and at the trial of appeals taken from quarterly or annual conferences, and to decide all questions of law therein, subject to an appeal to the general conference.

9. The bishops shall estimate the amount necessary to pay the expenses of delegates to the general conference, and shall apportion the same among the several conferences. Any annual conference deficient in its apportionment shall have such deficit deducted from the amount appropriated for the expenses of its delegates to the general conference.

10. The bishops shall be amenable to the general conference for the discharge of their official duties, and for their Christian conduct to the annual conferences to which they respectively belong.

## CHAPTER V

### DISTRICT ELDERS

¶ 160. It shall be the duty of the district elder:

1. To look after the spiritual and temporal interests of the church within his district; to take the charge of all circuits without a preacher, and the oversight of the work on his district, according to the Discipline.

2. To see that every part of the Discipline is duly enforced.

3. To visit every circuit on his district whenever he may judge it expedient. The district elder is especially directed and required to visit any circuit in his district, when so requested by the official board, in case of any dispute or difficulty, or any emergency that may arise. In such cases he shall have power to call an official, society or circuit meeting, and to preside over the same. The circuit sending for him shall pay his traveling expenses.

4. To hold four general quarterly meetings in his district during each year.

5. To hold quarterly meetings once in three months in each circuit within his district, and to labor as an evangelist within his district, if in the judgment of the annual conference the cause of God can be best served thereby. He shall also make a statement of the growth and progress of the work on the district at each general quarterly meeting.

6. When a district has a traveling district elder he may hold an official, circuit, or society meeting on

each circuit, in connection with his quarterly meetings; or he may appoint a supply subject to the approval of the pastor.

7. To appoint, receive, suspend and change preachers in his district or districts in the intervals of the conference sessions; provided he shall not change any preacher contrary to his wishes, unless by the request of two-thirds of the members of the circuit; provided also that a preacher shall not be appointed to a circuit without the concurrence of the official board of that circuit.

8. To see that deeds of lands upon which it may be proposed to build any church or parsonage within the bounds of his district are properly made out and recorded, or that a good and sufficient bond or contract is given for such deed before such building is begun.

9. To give the bishop all the necessary information of the state of his district.

10. The district elder shall not have power to employ a preacher that has been rejected by the annual conference, without permission of said conference.

11. The district elder may, with the consent of the preacher in charge and the official board, divide a circuit in the intervals of the annual conference, if the interests of the work require it.

12. No district elder shall preside over the same district in the same conference more than four years in succession, nor shall any minister serve in the office of district elder in any conference for a term exceeding eight consecutive years. The total number of years served by any district elder consecutively up to the time of the next annual conference, of which he is a member, following the general conference (1919), shall be reckoned on the period of eight years' consecutive service to which said district elder is limited.

13. Traveling district elders shall be elected by ballot in open conference, without debate, and shall be assigned to their respective districts either by an election to the districts direct or by appointment by the stationing committee, as the conference shall decide.

14. Stationed district elders shall be nominated by ballot by the stationing committee, and elected by ballot in open conference, without debate.

15. In case there should be a vacancy in the office of district elder during the interval of the sessions of any annual conference, the bishop who presided (or who was to have presided) or his successor, shall have power to fill such vacancy, subject to the approval of the ensuing quarterly conference of the district; but if such vacancy should be filled after the last session of the quarterly conference of the conference year, then the secretary of the quarterly conference shall have power to call a special session for the sole purpose of confirming the appointment of the president.

16. Whenever in the judgment of an annual conference the interests of the work can be best subserved thereby, the same district elder may be appointed to more than one district at the same time.

17. The district elder shall be a member of the quarterly conference on the district which he serves; and, in case he be appointed to two or more districts, the stationing committee shall fix his quarterly conference relation.

18. The district elder shall be supported by the district to which he is elected, each circuit contributing its proportion as agreed upon by the quarterly conference. In case he is elected stationed district elder he shall be supported by the circuit to which he is appointed. We recommend a district budget for traveling district elder's support.

## CHAPTER VI

### PASTORS, OR PREACHERS IN CHARGE

¶ 161. The duties of a preacher who has the charge of a circuit are, 1. To receive and dismiss members according to the Discipline; provided, however, that no person shall be recorded on the register as "withdrawn at his own request" until such action is approved by the official board.

2. To see that the other preachers in his circuit behave well, and need nothing.

3. To examine each of the leaders concerning his method of leading his class, observe which leaders are the most useful and have these meet the other classes as often as possible, and see that all the leaders are persons not only of sound judgment, but truly devoted to God. See also paragraph 176 (4).

4. To hold watch-nights and love-feasts, and to see that the sacrament is administered at least once in three months.

5. To take care that every society is duly supplied with books.

6. To take an exact account of all members in the societies of their respective circuits, keeping the names of all local elders, deacons and preachers properly distinguished, and deliver such account to the annual conference, that their number may be printed in the minutes.

7. To give an account of his circuit every quarter to the quarterly conference.

8. To report to the society, at least once a quarter,

the names of those who have been received into the church, or excluded therefrom during the quarter, also the names of those who have been received or dismissed by certificate, and those who have died or withdrawn from the church.

9. To make a regular catalogue of the societies in towns and cities, giving the residence of each member by street and number.

10. To leave his successor a particular account of the circuit, including an account of the subscribers for our periodicals.

11. To enforce vigorously, but calmly, all the rules of the society.

12. As soon as there are four believers in any place to put them into a class.

13. To meet the societies and classes; to visit the sick; to visit all members and probationers on his circuit, at least once in three months, and all members of his congregation whenever practicable; to preach out of doors wherever an attentive congregation can be found; to raise money for the purchase of tracts and attend to their distribution upon his circuit; to see that all the collections ordered by the conference are raised in full. All members shall pay their claims for the entire year to the circuit from which they were last reported to an annual conference.

14. To warn all from time to time, that none are to remove from one circuit to another without a certificate from the preacher in charge.

15. To recommend everywhere decency and cleanliness.

16. To read the rules of the society, with the aid of the other preachers, once a year in every congregation, and once a quarter in every society.

17. To see that the trustees are duly elected according to the law of the state; and that the real

estate belonging to the church is duly secured according to law.

18. To see that no steps be taken involving the circuit in financial liability, without the consent of the official board.

19. To warn the people of the evil consequences to themselves and the Church of God, of covetousness and withholding of their means from supporting the gospel, and to urge upon all systematic and proportionate giving, and to preach upon the same, encouraging our people to tithe their incomes.

20. To see that a fast be held in every society in his circuit, on the Friday preceding every quarterly meeting.

21. To execute all the rules fully and strenuously against all frauds, and particularly against dishonest insolvencies, secret societies, labor and capitalistic organizations, contravening paragraph 73, suffering none to remain in our church, on any account, who are found guilty thereof.

22. Preachers in charge of circuits who are not members of a conference shall not employ evangelists who are not members of our church, without first consulting with and securing the consent of the district elder in charge and of the official board.

¶ 162. During the sittings of the conferences all appointments should stand according to the plan of the circuit. Engage as many local preachers and exhorters as will supply them; and pay them for their time in proportion to the allowances of the traveling preachers. If preachers and exhorters cannot attend, let some person of ability be appointed in every society to sing, pray and read one of Mr. Wesley's sermons. But if that cannot be done, let there be prayer meetings.

## CHAPTER VII

### SUPERNUMERARY AND SUPERANNUATED PREACHERS`

¶ 163. A supernumerary preacher is a member of an annual conference whose efficiency is temporarily impaired, and whose relation as a supernumerary is fixed by a vote of his conference on recommendation of the stationing committee. In no case shall he have any claim on the superannuated fund. His quarterly conference relation shall be determined by the stationing committee.

¶ 164. A superannuated preacher is one who is so disqualified by physical disability or old age that he cannot take charge of a circuit or occupy any position in the church which will afford him sufficient income for his support. The question as to his disability shall be determined by his conference, on the recommendation of the committee on claimants and claims. His quarterly conference relation shall be fixed by the stationing committee.

If, in the interval of conference, a supernumerary or a superannuated preacher moves where attendance at the quarterly conference in which his relation was fixed is inconvenient, upon his request he may be transferred to any convenient quarterly conference by its district elder, with the consent of that quarterly conference.



**PART V**

**LOCAL PREACHERS AND LAY  
HELPERS**

## CHAPTERS

- I. LOCAL PREACHERS
- II. EVANGELISTS
- III. EXHORTERS
- IV. DEACONESSES
- V. BANDS AND BAND WORKER.
- VI. CLASS LEADERS
- VII. STEWARDS

## CHAPTER I

### LOCAL PREACHERS

¶165. The quarterly conference shall take cognizance of all the local preachers in the district, and shall inquire into the gifts, labors, and usefulness of each preacher by name.

¶166. A licensed local preacher shall be eligible to the office of deacon after he has preached four years from the time he received a regular license, and has obtained a recommendation from the quarterly conference, after proper examination as to his Christian character, his usefulness as a preacher, and after he has passed a satisfactory examination in the prescribed course of study.

¶167. A local deacon shall be eligible to the office of elder after he has preached four years from the time he was ordained a deacon, and has obtained a recommendation from the quarterly conference of which he is a member, certifying his qualifications in doctrine, discipline, talents and usefulness, and has passed a satisfactory examination in the prescribed course of study.

¶168. Every local elder, deacon or preacher shall be amenable to the quarterly conference where he belongs for his Christian character and the faithful performance of his ministerial office. He shall have his name recorded on the journal of said conference, and also enrolled on a class paper, and shall meet in class; and in neglect of the above duties, or neglect to pass a satisfactory examination in the prescribed

course of study, the quarterly conference, if they judge it proper, may deprive him of his ministerial office; provided, no ordained local preacher shall be deprived of his ministerial functions without due form of trial and conviction.

¶ 169. Let the appointments be so arranged as to give the local preachers regular and systematic employment on the Sabbath.

¶ 170. When a local preacher or evangelist is employed as a supply, his membership shall be on the charge where he labors. He shall take a regular church letter whenever he may be so employed outside of the district where his membership may be.

¶ 171. The examination of local preachers may be conducted orally.

## CHAPTER II

### EVANGELISTS

¶ 172. Evangelists are a class of preachers called of God to preach the gospel, to labor to promote revivals of religion, and to spread abroad the cause of Christ in the land; but not in all cases called to a pastoral charge or to government in the church.

1. Any brother or sister in good standing in our church, feeling called of God to this work, may, upon recommendation of the society to which he belongs, be licensed by the quarterly conference, after due examination, according to paragraph 134 of our Discipline, entitled "Examination of Those Who Think They Are Moved by the Holy Ghost to Preach." Such evangelists shall be members of the quarterly conference, amenable to it, and shall pass an examination in the course of study for local preachers.

2. Those who labor successfully as evangelists for the period of four years, may, upon recommendation of the quarterly conference, be licensed by the annual conference; and such license shall hold good until revoked by the action of said annual conference.

3. A woman who has been duly licensed as an evangelist may be received into an annual conference as a traveling preacher under certain conditions, according to paragraph 120 of the Discipline.

4. When women evangelists have been licensed by the annual conference, and have served two successive years under appointment as pastors, they may, upon recommendation of the quarterly conference of

which they are members, and at the option of the annual conference, have a voice and vote in the annual conference; and in the transaction of conference business they shall be counted with the preachers. This relation shall continue only while they receive appointments as pastors.

5. The general conference may elect general evangelists, who shall travel through the country at large, subject to the direction of the general missionary board (except in those cases where the general conference shall appoint them to special fields), open new fields of labor, organize new societies, and provide and place over them, temporarily, pastors, preparatory to the organization of new conferences where we have none. If they shall form new societies in any of our existing conferences, such societies shall be under the care of the district elder of the adjacent district.

6. The general evangelist shall have the oversight of other evangelists laboring in immediate connection with him.

7. Such evangelist shall be amenable to the annual conference to which he belongs.

8. No evangelist shall appoint or hold meetings where they will interfere with the regular work of any preacher duly appointed to a circuit or station.

9. The examination of evangelists may be conducted orally.

## CHAPTER III

### EXHORTERS

¶ 173. 1. Exhorters are a class of laymen licensed by the official board of a circuit or station to conduct religious services of a more or less informal character, and to exercise their gifts in hortatory discourse, or in laboring otherwise to promote revivals and to advance the interests of the kingdom of God. They are expected to be the pastor's helpers, and hence should make it their special study to qualify themselves for rendering aid in the work of the charge, as also for general efficiency in various departments of Christian work.

2. No person shall be licensed as an exhorter unless he gives evidence of knowing God experimentally, is of good reputation among those by whom he is well known, exhibits the marks of fair intelligence, and shows himself an apt learner in the school of Christ. It is hoped that those who serve God and the church in this relation may grow in knowledge, grace and efficiency, so that the church may feel warranted in calling them into its higher ministries.

3. Nor shall any person be licensed as an exhorter among us until he shall have been duly recommended by the society of which he is a member, after having lived among them a sufficient time to enable them to know that his religious experience, the spirit he manifests, his general deportment, and his gifts, are such as to commend him to Christian people generally.

## CHAPTER IV

### DEACONESSES

¶ 174. Deaconesses are a class of women who feel divinely called to advance the cause of Christ, but not to become pastors or evangelists. The duties of a deaconess shall be to care for the sick, provide for the orphans, save the erring and fallen, and to alleviate as far as possible the sufferings of those within her reach.

1. Persons to be licensed as deaconesses shall be at least twenty-five years of age and of good report in the church for works of charity and for constancy of faith.

2. No person shall be recommended for deaconess' license who has not proved her Christian character and experience by living a consistent Christian life as a full member of the Free Methodist church for at least two years in succession immediately preceding the application.

3. Candidates for deaconess' license must first be recommended to the quarterly conference by the society of which they are members.

4. The quarterly conference, after examination into the gifts, graces and usefulness of a candidate, may recommend her to the annual conference to receive license as a deaconess.

5. The annual conference, after consideration of the gifts, graces and usefulness of a person thus recommended, may grant her a license as a deaconess,



such license to be good for one year only unless renewed.

6. Having been thus licensed for two years in succession, one year of which at least shall have been spent in practical deaconess' work, and, having passed a satisfactory examination in the prescribed course of study, such person may receive from the annual conference a license which shall be good until revoked by the annual conference.

7. Each deaconess shall be amenable to the quarterly conference within the bounds of which she holds her church membership, and shall report her work annually to the quarterly conference.

8. The garb of a deaconess shall be a dark gray dress and black bonnet with white ties. This garb however, shall not be worn until she receives a permanent license from the annual conference.

9. The office of deaconess shall not be considered perpetual. A deaconess may at any time relinquish her license and discontinue her work. But while devoting her time to this work she shall be entitled to a suitable support. The method of providing for the support of a deaconess shall be determined by the annual conference within which she holds her license.

10. A deaconess shall be a member of the quarterly conference of the district within the bounds of which she holds her church membership.

11. The examination of deaconesses may be conducted orally.

## CHAPTER V

### BANDS AND BAND WORKERS

¶ 175. 1. District elders, and evangelists appointed by the general or annual conferences or licensed by an annual conference, or pastors, may organize bands of young people who are members of our church, for evangelistic or charitable work.

2. The rules and regulations of such bands shall be subject to the approval of the annual conference to which the leader belongs, or within the bounds of which he holds his membership.

3. All bands shall be under the direction of district elders, evangelists or pastors by whom organized. No band leader shall appoint or hold meetings where they will interfere with the regular work of any preacher duly appointed to a circuit or district, without his consent.

4. Those who labor successfully in a band for one year may be licensed by the quarterly conference from year to year, as band workers.

## CHAPTER VI

### CLASS LEADERS

¶ 176. 1. Class leaders shall be elected in the last quarter of the conference year. The preacher in charge may nominate and the class shall elect the leader by ballôt, and if any person not nominated by the preacher receive a majority of the votes, he shall be declared elected. Any member of the society shall be eligible to election as leader.

2. Each leader should carefully inquire how each soul in his class prospers; not only how each observes the outward rules, but how he grows in the knowledge and love of God.

3. The leaders should consult with those who have the charge of their circuits.

4. Let the preacher in charge see that improper leaders are changed by a new election.

5. The leaders should frequently meet one another's classes.

## CHAPTER VII

### STEWARDS

¶ 177. 1. The stewards should be persons of solid piety, who both know and love the Free Methodist doctrine and Discipline, and of good natural and acquired abilities to transact temporal business.

2. The number of stewards in each circuit shall not be less than three, nor more than nine.

3. The stewards of each society shall be elected by ballot at a regular society meeting to be held subsequent to the annual circuit meeting. Where there is but one society they may be elected by the circuit meeting.

¶ 178. The duties of stewards are: 1. To take an exact account of all the money or other provisions collected for the support of the ministers in the circuit. 2. To make accurate returns of every expenditure of money, whether to the preachers, the sick or the poor. 3. To seek the needy and distressed in order to relieve and comfort them. 4. To inform the preachers of any sick or disorderly persons. 5. To tell the preachers what they think wrong in them. 6. To attend the quarterly meetings of their circuit. 7. To give advice, if asked, in planning the circuit. 8. To attend committees for the application of money to churches. 9. To give counsel in matters of arbitration. 10. To provide elements for the Lord's Supper. 11. To write circular letters to the societies in the circuit to be more liberal if need be; as also to let them know, when occasion requires, the state of the temporal concerns of the circuit at the last quarterly meeting.

**PART VI**  
**JUDICIAL ADMINISTRATION**

## CHAPTERS

- I. CHURCH TRIALS
- II. INSOLVENCIES AND SETTLEMENT OF  
DISPUTES

# CHAPTER I

## CHURCH TRIALS

### I. Object of Church Discipline

¶ 179. The great object of church discipline is to reclaim and restore the erring member. This should be steadily kept in view in every step that is taken. Every effort that love can suggest should be made to bring back to the Lord one who, while under our care, has wandered from him.

¶ 180. In all cases of personal trespass, and in other cases where the circumstances permit, let the duty be lovingly and faithfully performed, which our Lord enjoins in Matthew 18: 15-17:

“Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church; but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as a heathen man and a publican.”

¶ 181. If the last duty becomes necessary, let it be performed in the following manner:

### II. General Directions

¶ 182. 1. Every crime forbidden in the word of God, sufficient to exclude a person from the kingdom

of grace and glory, shall subject a member to expulsion from the church.

2. Both accuser and accused shall be entitled to the assistance of such counsel as they may select from the members or ministers of the church.

3. Both the accused and the accuser shall have the right of challenge for cause, the validity of which shall be determined by the presiding officer at the society meeting where the committee to try the case is elected.

4. In all trials the proceedings shall be taken down by a secretary appointed by the court; and when an appeal is taken, the case shall be decided from the testimony as it appears upon the record.

5. In appeal cases, no person shall be allowed to sit who has previously voted in the decision of the case.

6. In all appeal cases the appellant shall present the counsel for the church a statement in writing of the grounds of his appeal, at least five days before the trial of the appeal.

7. In the trial of appeal cases the court shall either affirm or reverse the verdict rendered in the former trial, or remand the case for a new trial; and in cases of remanding for a new trial no person shall be eligible as a juror in the new trial who voted on the first trial.

8. After such forms of trial and expulsion, such persons shall have no privileges of society or sacraments in our church, without contrition, confession and reformation satisfactory to the conference or society from which they have withdrawn or by which they have been expelled.

¶ 183. In all cases brought to trial in the church, either the plaintiff or the defendant may request a change of venue, and shall present in writing the reasons for such request; and if the presiding officer



shall, after duly considering the grounds upon which such request is made, be convinced that conditions and circumstances are such as to render a fair and impartial trial reasonably doubtful in the conference or other body before which the action has been commenced, he may order the change of venue requested, and decide as to the conference or other body before which the case shall be tried.

### III. Trial of Preachers in Full Membership

¶ 184. The neglect of duties required by the word of God or the indulgence of sinful tempers, words or actions, as well as the dissemination of false doctrine, shall subject a preacher so offending to private reproof by the official member of the church having the oversight of the offending brother; and in case of persistence after proper admonition and labor, to trial, suspension from ministerial functions, or expulsion.

¶ 185. Any preacher against whom a charge is brought, shall be furnished by the person preferring the charge, or by the presiding officer of the tribunal to which he is judicially responsible, with a copy of the charges against him, at least ten days before the trial, unless all the parties agree upon an earlier time for trial.

¶ 186. Any traveling preacher who wilfully neglects or refuses to do the work assigned him by his annual conference, except in case of sickness or other unavoidable circumstances, shall be brought, by the district elder, or the bishop, before a committee of three ministers and three laymen, which shall have power to suspend him from all the functions of a preacher until the ensuing session of the annual conference, with which the final determination of the case shall rest, and which shall have power to render the suspension final.

¶ 187. If a charge of immorality or of unchristian conduct is brought against a traveling preacher in the interval of the annual conferences, the district elder shall call a committee of not less than three nor more than six traveling preachers, and an equal number of laymen, which shall have power to suspend until the next session of the annual conference, with which shall rest the decision of the case.

¶ 188. But if the accused be a district elder, then three of the preachers of his district shall call in the district elder of an adjoining district, who shall call the accused before a committee as above provided, and preside. The district making such a call shall pay the traveling expenses of the district elder so called.

¶ 189. Each annual conference shall have original jurisdiction over all the preachers belonging thereto, and shall have power to reprove, suspend, locate for inefficiency or want of usefulness, or expel, according to the nature of the case, and as righteousness may require. This shall not be so construed as to deprive traveling preachers of the ten-days' notice provided in paragraph 185, except in case of a preacher charged with gross immorality who voluntarily absents himself from the session of his annual conference.

¶ 190. All cases brought before an annual conference, either by complaint or by appeal, may be referred to a committee of not less than four from each branch, which, in the presence of the president of the conference, or an elder whom he may appoint (provided that neither party objects to the person so appointed) shall, either during its session or after its adjournment, try the case and decide upon its merits, and its decision shall have the same effect as that of the annual conference, provided, however, that in all cases the defendant shall be allowed to be tried by

the select committee rather than by the conference, if he so prefers.

¶ 191. In all cases of trial and conviction of traveling preachers, an appeal to the ensuing general conference or court of appeals, as the appellant may choose, shall be allowed, if the condemned person signifies his intention to appeal, at the time of condemnation, or within thirty days after he shall have been notified thereof.

¶ 192. All cases brought before the general conference by appeal, may, with the consent of both parties, be referred to a committee of not less than six ministerial and six lay delegates, which, in the presence of one of the bishops, shall hear the case, and decide upon its merits; and its decision shall have the same effect as that of the general conference.

¶ 193. When an appeal has been taken, penalty shall be suspended pending the hearing of the appeal, except that a minister suspended shall not exercise his ministerial office while his appeal is pending.

#### IV. Form of Procedure

##### I. FORM FOR A BILL OF CHARGES

- ¶ 194. 1. Charge. (Name the offense.)  
2. Specifications. (Name the acts, times and places.)

##### II. ORDER OF CONDUCTING CHURCH TRIALS

- ¶ 195. 1. Devotional exercises.  
2. Reading of the action of the society meeting or conference by which the committee to try the case was appointed, and the names of the committee.  
3. The appointment of a secretary.  
4. Reading the charges and specifications by the secretary.  
5. Answer by the accused in person or by counsel.

6. Statement of the case, and line of evidence by the prosecution.

7. Evidence of the prosecution, and cross-examination by the defense.

8. Statement of the case and line of defense, by the defense.

9. Evidence for the defense, and cross-examination by the prosecution.

10. Rebutting evidence for the prosecution.

11. Rebutting evidence for the defense.

12. Summing up the case by the prosecution.

13. Summing up the case by the defense.

14. In case it be deemed proper to allow the prosecution to reply, the defense shall also be permitted to reply.

15. Instructions of the presiding officer as to the form of bringing in their verdict.

16. The verdict.

17. The court shall announce the verdict and impose the penalty fixed by the trial committee.

## V. Restoration of Credentials

¶ 196. 1. When a member of an annual conference is deprived of his credentials, by expulsion or otherwise, they shall be filed with the papers of his conference; and should he, at any future time, give satisfactory evidence to the said conference of his amendment, and procure a certificate from the quarterly conference of the charge where he resides or from an annual conference which may have received him on trial, recommending to the annual conference of which he was formerly a member the restoration of his credentials, the said conference may restore them.

2. When a local elder or deacon shall be expelled the district elder shall require of him the credentials

of his ordination, to be filed with the papers of the annual conference within the limits of which the expulsion has taken place; and should he, at any future time, produce to the annual conference a certificate of his restoration, signed by the president and countersigned by the secretary of the quarterly conference, his credentials may be restored to him.

3. If an ordained elder or deacon shall refuse to surrender his credentials of ordination when lawfully required to do so, he thereby forfeits his parchments, and, at its first session thereafter, his annual conference should declare them forfeited.

## VI. Proceedings Against a Preacher on Trial

¶ 197. A preacher on trial in an annual conference shall be accountable for his moral and Christian conduct to the quarterly conference of the district within the bounds of which he travels. If charges are brought against him, he shall be tried the same as a local preacher.

## VII. The Trial of a Local Preacher

¶ 198. An accused local preacher or evangelist shall be tried by the quarterly conference of which he is a member; or, at the option of the quarterly conference, by a committee of not less than five nor more than nine, chosen for this purpose by the quarterly conference, which shall have power to reprove, suspend or expel, according to the nature of the case and as righteousness may require. The district elder shall preside at the trial.

But if, for any reason, the district elder shall be unable to preside, or, if he shall be personally so related to the case to come before the quarterly conference as to disqualify him for presiding, the bishop

who last presided at the annual conference of which the quarterly conference forms a part shall appoint another elder to preside.

¶ 199. If a charge of gross immorality is brought against a local preacher or evangelist in the interval of the sessions of the quarterly conference, the district elder shall call a committee of not less than five members of the quarterly conference, which shall have power to suspend until the next session of the quarterly conference.

¶ 200. 1. Whenever a change of venue is granted, the quarterly conference to which it is removed shall take cognizance of the case and proceed to give it a hearing at its first regular session.

2. If in the change of venue the case is removed to a quarterly conference over which another district elder presides, then such district elder shall preside at the trial.

¶ 201. Any local preacher or evangelist feeling aggrieved at the decision of his case, shall be allowed an appeal to the ensuing session of the annual conference.

## VIII. The Trial of An Accused Member

### 1. GROUND OF COMPLAINT—DISCIPLINARY LABOR

¶ 202. The neglect of duties required by the word of God, or indulgence of sinful tempers, words or actions, shall subject the person so offending to private reproof by the official members of the church having the oversight of the offender; and, in case of persistence after proper admonition and labor, to trial and censure, being placed on probation not to exceed six months, or expulsion, as the committee may determine, provided that no charge of the character referred to in this paragraph, including the charge of falsehood, shall be entertained until the party com-

plained of has been labored with as required by paragraph 180.

¶ 202a. Any member upon whom the penalty of probation or suspension has been duly imposed for the neglect of duties required by the Word of God or "indulgence of sinful tempers, words or actions," shall vacate all offices, and surrender all credentials held by action of the church. The secretary of the body that issued the credentials in the case shall hold such credentials during the period of penalty.

## 2. NOTIFICATION OF TIME AND PLACE OF TRIAL

¶ 203. Any member against whom a charge is brought shall be furnished by the persons bringing the charge, or by the presiding officer of the tribunal to which he is judicially responsible, with a copy of the charges against him, at least fourteen days before the trial, unless the party against whom charges are brought shall demand an earlier trial. He shall also be notified of the place of the election of the committee to try the case at least ten days prior to its election.

## 3. ELECTION OF COMMITTEE TO TRY A CASE

¶ 204. When charges are preferred against a member, the preacher who is to preside at the trial shall call a meeting of the society, which shall select a committee of not less than five, nor more than nine, who shall be members of the church, within the bounds of the annual conference, to try the case. No preacher belonging to an annual conference, either on trial or in full membership, shall be eligible to act on this committee.

¶ 205. If the society shall refuse to appoint such committee the quarterly conference of the district of which the society forms a part shall appoint a

committee to try the case, and if after conviction the member tried appeals to the quarterly conference, no member of said committee shall be eligible to sit as a juror in the trial of the case.

#### 4. PRESIDING OFFICER

¶ 206. The preacher in charge, when in full membership in the conference, shall preside at the trial of members; but the district elder shall, for sufficient reasons, appoint some other traveling preacher in full membership to preside at any particular trial. The district elder shall not preside at such trial.

#### 5. RIGHT OF APPEAL

¶ 207. Any member who has been tried and convicted by a committee, shall be entitled to an appeal to the next quarterly conference, provided he did not voluntarily absent himself from the trial, and provided he gave notice of his intention to appeal at the time of his condemnation, or within thirty days after having been notified thereof.

#### 6. RESTORATION OF MEMBERSHIP

¶ 208. In case a member who has been expelled from the church shall afterward be proven innocent of the charge upon which he was expelled, he may be restored to full membership in the church by vote of the society from which he was expelled.

¶ 208a. No member of the Free Methodist church will be permitted to exercise any official functions while under penalty by the church for unchristian conduct. This shall not apply to the office of trustee in states where the civil law will not permit the suspension of the office of a trustee for such reasons.



## CHAPTER II

### INSOLVENCIES AND THE SETTLEMENT OF DISPUTES

¶ 209. In case of disputes between two or more members of the church, concerning the payment of debts, or other matters not involving personal character, which cannot be settled by the parties concerned, the preacher who has charge of the circuit shall inquire into the circumstances of the case; and shall recommend to the contending parties a reference, consisting of one arbiter chosen by the plaintiff, and another chosen by the defendant, which two arbiters so chosen shall nominate a third; the three arbiters being members of the church.

¶ 210. But if one of these parties be dissatisfied with the judgment given, such parties may apply to the ensuing quarterly conference for allowance to have a second arbitration appointed; and if the quarterly conference see sufficient reason, they shall grant a second arbitration, in which case each party shall choose two arbiters, and the four arbiters shall choose a fifth, the judgment of the majority of whom shall be final; and any person refusing to abide by such judgment shall be excluded from the church.

¶ 211. If any member of the church shall refuse, in case of debt or other disputes, to refer the matter to arbitration, when recommended by him who has charge of the circuit, or shall enter into a lawsuit with another before such measures are taken, he shall be expelled by a regular trial according to Dis-

cipline, unless the case be of such a nature as to require or justify a process of law.

¶ 212. Whenever a complaint is made against any member of the church for non-payment of debt, when the accounts are adjusted, and the amount is ascertained, the preacher in charge of the circuit shall call the debtor before a committee of at least three, to show the cause why he does not make payment. The committee shall determine what further time shall be granted him for payment; and in case the debtor refuses to comply, he shall be expelled; but in such case he may appeal to the quarterly conference, and its decision shall be final; and in case the creditor complains that justice is not done him, he may lay his grievance before the quarterly conference and its decision shall be final; and if the creditor refuses to comply he shall be expelled. In case the debtor refuses or neglects to comply with the findings of the committee or of the quarterly conference, the creditor may have recourse to the civil courts without affecting his membership in the church.

¶ 213. To prevent scandal, when any member of the church shall fail in business, or contract debts which he is not able to pay, two or three judicious members of the church shall inspect the accounts, contracts and circumstances of the case of the supposed delinquent; and if he has behaved dishonestly, or borrowed money without a probability of paying, he shall be expelled. The official body to which the offending member is amenable shall appoint the committee of inspection.

**PART VII**  
**TEMPORAL ECONOMY**

## **CHAPTERS**

- I. SUPPORT OF EFFECTIVE MINISTERS**
- II. SUPPORT OF SUPERANNUATED  
PREACHERS AND OTHER CLAIMANTS**
- III. CHURCH PROPERTY**
- IV. CHURCH AND PARSONAGE AID**

# CHAPTER I

## SUPPORT OF EFFECTIVE MINISTERS

### I. Support of Bishops

¶ 214. The salaries of our bishops shall be raised by conference collections; and the executive committee shall make the apportionment to the respective conferences and so arrange the time for taking the collections for the same among said conferences that some shall be taken in each quarter of the year.

### II. Support of District Elders

¶ 215. The district elder shall be supported by the district to which he is appointed, as provided for in paragraph 160 (18), each circuit contributing its proportion, as agreed upon in the quarterly conference. In case he is elected stationed district elder he shall be supported by the circuit to which he is appointed.

### III. Support of Preachers in Charge

¶ 216. 1. It shall be the duty of a committee appointed by the official board, who shall be members of the church, to make, after consulting with the preacher in charge, an estimate of the amount necessary for the support of the preacher or preachers stationed with them; which estimate shall be subject to the action of the official board.

2. The stewards shall provide by such means as

they may devise to meet such expenses, in money, or otherwise.

3. Every class leader shall, at the commencement of the year, ascertain how much each person in his class is able and willing to pay, per week, for the support of the preachers, and note the same in his class-book, and diligently see to it that the collections are made weekly, duly credited, and paid over to the steward for the benefit of the preachers.

4. If any deficiency shall arise in the preacher's salary, the stewards shall circulate among our friends a subscription to assist in such deficiency.

5. The adoption of the budget system for raising finances is recommended to all the societies of the church. The membership is requested to cooperate heartily with this plan, giving not less than one-tenth of the net annual income for the Lord's work.

#### IV. Support of Evangelists

¶ 217. Evangelists shall depend upon the fields in which they labor for their support, except in case of general evangelists, whose salaries are raised by appropriations from the general missionary board and by collections on their fields of labor.

## CHAPTER II

### SUPPORT OF SUPERANNUATED PREACHERS AND OTHER CLAIMANTS

¶ 218. 1. The executive committee shall constitute the board of conference claimants.

2. This board shall make a report of all its doings to the general conference.

¶ 219. The funds of this board shall be known as the conference claimants' fund, and shall consist of the proceeds accruing from the endowment fund and collections taken by the annual conferences for said claimants' fund, and fifty per cent annually of the net profits of the business of the Publishing House.

¶ 220. It shall be the duty of every preacher in charge of a circuit to raise annually an amount equal to five cents per member in full relation, which money, together with gifts, bequests and legacies which may be received for this purpose, shall constitute a perpetual endowment fund, which shall be invested by the board, the proceeds therefrom to be appropriated to the conference claimants' fund.

¶ 221. 1. The claimants upon this fund shall be superannuated preachers, superannuated missionaries to foreign lands, and the widows and children of deceased preachers and missionaries to foreign lands; and no claimant shall receive annually from said fund an amount greater than the regular disciplinary allowance.

2. In the case of superannuated missionaries who

have served in foreign lands the amount allowed shall be fixed by the missionary board.

¶ 222. 1. The allowance for superannuated preachers shall be ten dollars a year for the first ten years of effective service after having been received into the conference in full membership, and fifteen dollars a year for the next ten years, making two hundred fifty dollars the full claim—provided the preacher is without so much of worldly goods as shall be necessary for his support. By “effective service” shall be understood the time actually employed by a preacher as directed by his conference; provided, however, in determining the claim, if a traveling minister shall take a certificate of location, and later be made effective, the years served previous to his location shall not be counted, except by recommendation of his annual conference.

2. The bishops shall make an effort at each annual conference to increase the superannuated fund. The executive committee is authorized to increase the amount to \$300 as soon as the funds will warrant.

3. The allowance granted shall be paid semi-annually if the treasury will warrant.

¶ 223. The above provision shall apply to the widows of traveling and superannuated preachers, so long as they shall remain members of the Free Methodist church, and if the superannuated preacher die, then his full claim shall be paid to his widow at the ensuing annual conference. If a minister should marry after being superannuated, no claim shall be allowed his widow or children, the issue of such marriage.

¶ 224. The board of conference claimants shall be provided with blanks furnished by the Publishing House on which the applicant for a claim on the superannuate fund shall state in full to the committee



on conference claimants and claims the circuits or charges in any of the annual conferences on which he has labored since becoming a member of the conference, and shall also make a certified statement of all his worldly resources and of his actual yearly income, and also a statement of his bodily disabilities.

¶ 225. On the death of a preacher, leaving a child or children without so much of worldly goods as shall be necessary to his, her or their support, the annual conference of which he was a member shall estimate, according to the provision of this chapter, a yearly sum for the subsistence of such orphan child or children, until he, she or they shall have arrived at fourteen years of age, the amount of which yearly sum shall be fixed by a committee of the conference at each session in advance. This sum shall in no case exceed thirty-six dollars for each child.

¶ 226. Each annual conference may, at its discretion, order collections for necessitous cases amongst its claimants or other laborers, and the money so collected shall be divided by the annual conference as in the exercise of its discretion the necessities of each case may demand.

¶ 227. Each annual conference is earnestly recommended to provide houses, so far as practicable, for the use of the superannuated preachers or the widows of preachers. If any of our people who have property will do so, let it be deeded to the trustees of the Free Methodist church for the use of superannuated preachers.

¶ 228. It shall be the duty of the board to estimate the amount necessary to be raised for the claimants in addition to the endowment fund, and apportion the same pro rata upon the entire membership of the church, which apportionment, together with five cents per member for the endowment fund,

shall be raised by conference collections not later than the second quarter of the conference year.

¶ 229. We recommend that each annual conference employing men or women, or both, as supplies on circuits make suitable provision for their preservation from financial embarrassment when worn out or broken down in the work.

¶ 230. It shall be the duty of the board to make a division of its funds based upon the number of claimants, and not to exceed their regular disciplinary allowance, and to forward the amount for each annual conference to the bishop presiding at such annual conference, which body shall divide it according to the appropriation of said conference.

¶ 231. Any annual conference deficient in its collection shall have the amount of its deficiency deducted from the amount of its appropriation by the board.

¶ 231a. All preachers having annual or general conference appointments who receive for their services \$700.00 or more a year are requested to pay one per cent of said income into the general church treasury, and the funds thus received shall be placed with the permanent endowment fund for superannuates as provided for in paragraph 220.

## CHAPTER III

### CHURCH PROPERTY

#### I. Trustees—Appointment and Duties

232. The board of trustees for church property shall consist of not less than three nor more than nine persons, at least two-thirds of whom shall be members of the Free Methodist church.

¶ 233. In all cases where the law of states or territories requires a specified mode of election, that mode shall be observed; otherwise such trustees shall be elected at the society meeting, except where a society is not incorporated, and is embraced within a circuit and has become extinct, in which case trustees for such property shall be elected by the annual circuit meeting. All trustees shall hold their office until their successors shall be elected.

¶ 234. Boards of trustees shall report all business transacted to the annual circuit meeting, and to the society whenever requested to do so by the preacher in charge, the official board or by the society. They shall also make an annual statement of the financial condition of the property in their care.

¶ 235. If a member of our church holding the office of trustee withdraws from the church, is dismissed by letter or expelled, or removes beyond the bounds of the circuit for which he was elected, the society may declare his place in the board vacant, except in states or territories where the law will not allow this to be done.

¶ 236. No other denomination shall be permitted to hold stated appointments in any of our churches without the consent of both the preacher in charge and a majority of the trustees.

¶ 236a. If a district desires to purchase or acquire property, such district shall incorporate. There shall be not less than three nor more than nine trustees elected by the quarterly conference. All trustees shall hold their office till their successors shall be elected. When the district becomes incorporated, the deed shall be made out directly to the district in its corporate name, and not to individual trustees; and in all cases it shall contain the trust clause included in paragraph 238. This does not apply to Canadian property.

## II. Incorporation and Deeds

¶ 237. Before any real estate is purchased for either church or parsonage property, let the society consult some reliable lawyer, provide him with a copy of our Discipline for reference, and wherever the law of the state or territory will permit, proceed legally to incorporate the society. Let the articles of incorporation, where the laws will permit, provide that the society shall be subject to the provisions of the Discipline of the Free Methodist Church of North America, and that the secular affairs of the corporation shall be managed and controlled by trustees elected according to the provisions of said Discipline. When such incorporation is completed, let the deed be made out directly to the society in its corporate name, and not to individual trustees; and in all cases it shall contain the trust clause included in the next paragraph.

¶ 238. In states where the law requires church property to be held by trustees, and in states where incorporation can not be secured as provided for in

the preceding paragraph, let all deeds be made to trustees, naming them and their successors in office, and containing the following trust clause: "In trust for the use and benefit of the membership of the Free Methodist Church of North America, incorporated under the name of 'Free Methodist General Conference of North America,' subject to the Discipline, usages and ministerial appointments of said church, as from time to time authorized and declared; and, if sold, the proceeds shall be disposed of and used in accordance with the provisions of said Discipline, and of the civil law; and in further trust and confidence that in the houses of worship now erected or that may hereafter be erected on said premises hereby conveyed, the seats shall be forever free; and in further trust and confidence that the said trustees and their successors in office shall permit at all times the preachers who may be duly authorized according to the Discipline of the said Free Methodist church, to hold religious services in said houses of worship according to said Discipline."

¶ 239. No deed shall be accepted which contains a clause by which the land conveyed may revert to the original grantor, his heirs or assigns.

¶ 240. All deeds should be immediately recorded, and in all their parts should be made to conform to the laws, usages and forms of the state or territory in which the property may be situated.

¶ 241. In no case shall the church or parsonage property be sold, mortgaged or encumbered for current expenses.

¶ 242. Whenever it may become necessary or advisable to dispose of any church property, the trustees may sell and convey the same by first securing the authority of the society for such sale, the approval of the district elder and the consent of the general conference, or in the intervals of its sessions, of two-

thirds of the trustees of the general conference; provided that in all cases the proceeds of such sale shall be used either for the purchase or improvement of property for the same uses and deeded to the same corporation or trustees; or if not so used, shall be held subject to the order of the annual conference in whose territory such property may be situated.

¶ 243. Whenever any church property is no longer used for church purposes, and is declared abandoned by the annual conference, it shall be the duty of the trustees, if any remain, to sell such property and turn over the proceeds of such sale to the annual conference. If no such trustees remain, it shall be the duty of the trustees of the annual conference to take possession of such property by any means lawful in the state or territory in which the property may be situated. The annual conference may sell and convey such property, the proceeds of such sale to be used as said conference may direct, provided that such transaction shall not be contrary to the civil law.

### III. Erection of Churches

¶ 244. 1. All our houses of worship must be built plain and neat, without steeples, and no more expensive than is absolutely required for comfort, convenience and stability, and with all seats free.

2. No step shall be taken involving pecuniary liability in erecting houses of worship or parsonages, or in purchasing church property of any kind, until two-thirds of the amount necessary to meet the estimated cost be secured in good, reliable subscriptions.

3. No houses of worship, parsonages or other church buildings shall be erected on leased ground, except on reservations or other places where it is impossible to secure a deed in fee, or without the unanimous consent of the conference board of church ex-

tension and aid society of the annual conference in whose territory the property is situated.

4. Each annual conference shall appoint a committee of not less than three on "Church Buildings and Locations," and no church shall be built within the bounds of the conference without the approval in writing both of the location and the plan of the building and of the title of the property. If any location is selected or a church building constructed without such consent that society shall not receive aid from the church extension and aid society. This committee shall satisfy themselves that proper facilities have been made for the accommodation of the Sunday-school before giving their approval.

5. The executive committee is authorized to collect data touching the questions of heating, lighting, ventilating and comfortable seating for churches, also to secure cuts, drawings and working plans of church buildings which conform to Free Methodist standards, and to make such information and plans available for societies desiring to build; and all societies intending to build are urgently requested to secure such information from the executive committee and to make such use of it as local conditions will permit.

## CHAPTER IV

### CHURCH AND PARSONAGE AID

#### I. The General Church and Parsonage Aid Society

¶244a. 1. The executive committee shall constitute the Church and Parsonage Aid Society of the Free Methodist Church of North America.

2. The object of this society shall be to aid churches or societies in rebuilding churches or parsonages which have been destroyed totally or in part. This is to be construed to mean only church buildings and parsonages, not barns, garages, etc.

3. This society shall publish in the official paper of the church an annual report of its work and also submit a full report quadrennially to the general conference.

#### II. Conference Church and Parsonage Aid Society

¶244b. 1. The annual conference church extension society shall constitute the conference church and parsonage aid society.

2. The conference church and parsonage aid society shall be auxiliary to the general society and shall pass upon all applications for aid arising from the loss of, or damage to, church or parsonage property within the conference.

3. The conference society shall make a full report of its work to the conference at its annual session.

4. The provisions of this society shall apply also to the district parsonages, and to homes of superannuated preachers when owned by the annual conference.



### III. Aid

¶ 244c. 1. In case of loss to church or parsonage property it shall be the duty of the official board to appoint three persons who with the district elder of the district and the pastor of the church shall constitute a board of appraisers. This board shall send the estimate of loss to the conference church and parsonage aid society.

2. The amount of aid given any church or society shall be a sum of money equal to one-half of the estimated net loss, and not more than \$1,000 in any one case.

3. All applications for aid shall be in accordance with blank forms furnished by the general society.

4. The adjustment of the claim shall be upon the concurrent action of the general and conference societies.

### IV. Duty of Preachers

¶ 244d. It shall be the duty of each preacher in charge of a circuit to raise for church and parsonage aid a sum not less than ten cents per annum for each member in full relation and forward the same through the conference treasurer to the treasurer of the general society.

### V. Reserve Fund

¶ 244e. That a reserve fund may be first created, the collection feature of this plan shall be operative at once.

### VI. Emergency

¶ 244f. In case of emergency during the quadrennium 1923-1927, the general society shall have power to make a special call for funds to meet such special need.



**PART VIII**  
**EDUCATIONAL AND**  
**BENEVOLENT INSTITUTIONS**

## CHAPTERS

- I. EDUCATION
- II. SUNDAY-SCHOOLS
- III. MISSIONARY WORK
- IV. SOUTH AFRICA MISSION CONFERENCE
- V. JAPAN MISSION CONFERENCE
- VI. HOME MISSIONS
- VII. RELATION OF CANADIAN CONFER-  
ENCES
- VIII. CHURCH EXTENSION
- IX. CHARITABLE INSTITUTIONS
- X. AGGRESSIVE EVANGELISM
- XI. THE PUBLISHING HOUSE

# CHAPTER I

## EDUCATION

### I. Board of Education

¶ 245. 1. The general board of education shall be an incorporated body composed of one bishop, a general educational secretary, and as many other members as there are recognized schools, all elected by the general conference, with due regard to representation from each school territory, with the understanding that the presidents and principals of the educational institutions are not eligible for this election. The members representing the various school districts shall be nominated by the several delegations composing the patronizing territory of the respective schools. If for any cause a member of this board shall cease to be a member of the Free Methodist church or moves from the bounds of the patronizing territory of the school he represents, his place on the board shall be declared vacant. Any vacancy on the board of education during the quadrennium shall be filled by the executive committee, but the board of trustees of the school affected may nominate.

2. The board shall seek to promote the general educational interest of the Free Methodist church. It shall sustain an advisory relation to all our educational institutions in matters of buildings, location, general business and policy. It shall administer such funds as may be committed to it from time to time. It shall solicit bequests, money, property and other

securities to be used in furthering the cause of education in the Free Methodist church. It shall be empowered to acquire, hold and convey real estate and to establish a central bureau of information and communication for the benefit of teachers and schools.

The board by two-thirds vote of its membership and by and with the consent of the trustees of the schools affected thereby, may merge two or more of our educational institutions, or otherwise dispose of any of them, whenever in its judgment the highest educational interests of the denomination will be conserved by so doing.

The permanent endowment fund comprises all moneys placed in the hands of the board for permanent investment, and shall be invested in approved securities. The interest therefrom shall be paid over to our educational institutions for their use and benefit.

3. No educational institution shall be inaugurated in the church without first securing the approval of the board. Neither shall any recognized school of the church change its classification or its location without first securing the consent of the board.

4. Whenever a school desires to change its location, or its classification, it shall notify the secretary of the board of such a desire, at least three months before the next annual meeting of the board. It shall be the duty of the secretary to notify the adjacent schools of such desire so that any objection such schools may have may be presented to the board when such request is heard.

5. The board shall take oversight of our schools so as to eliminate as far as practicable the element of competition and make the secondary schools contributory to the recognized colleges.

6. The board shall have supervision of the patronizing territory of each of our schools and shall exer-

cise such supervision as to give to each institution proper territory for its prosperity in common with the other schools of its class. But it shall not change the relation of any previously assigned territory without the consent of the annual conference holding jurisdiction over the territory in question. The board shall not give its recognition to any new institution, as a college within a radius of one thousand miles of those already recognized or to any academy or seminary within the radius of five hundred miles of any recognized school. This shall not apply to schools located, one in the United States and the other in Canada.

7. The board shall investigate from time to time the educational standards of the various schools accredited with the board, and shall require an annual financial report from each institution, according to forms furnished by the board.

8. The officers of the board, except the general secretary, who shall be elected by the general conference, shall be elected by the board at its annual meetings.

9. The general secretary shall be the executive officer of the board and shall labor to promote its interests.

10. The board may solicit throughout the entire church, create and administer a fund for the endowment of Free Methodist schools.

11. The board may adopt by-laws for the regulation of its affairs not inconsistent with the charter and the rules and regulations of the Free Methodist church.

12. The board shall pay the salary of the general educational secretary as fixed by the executive committee of the church, and meet all other of its expenses, or shall instruct the various educational institutions which he may be called upon to serve from

time to time, to pay the secretary's salary during such period.

## II. Annual Conference Board

¶ 246. 1. Each annual conference may organize within its bounds an annual conference board of education. This board shall consist of at least one and not more than three ministers and an equal number of laymen to be elected by the annual conference.

2. The ministerial members of the conference board of education shall report the acts and affairs of the conference board to the annual conference, and shall transmit the instructions and acts of the annual conference relative to education and educational institutions to the general board of education.

3. It shall be the duty of the conference board of education, (1) to organize by the election of a president and secretary-treasurer to serve one year or until their successors are elected, and to appoint such committees as are necessary to accomplish its work; (2) to hold at least one meeting each year for the consideration and promotion within the annual conference of the general and local interests of education; (3) to provide for a visitation each year to the educational institutions with which it is associated; (4) to present the cause of education to the annual conference, and assist as far as possible in raising money to carry out the instructions of the annual conference.

## III. Educational Institutions

¶ 247. 1. The board of education shall recognize as under the auspices of the Free Methodist church, and therefore entitled to be mentioned in its list of educational institutions and to receive aid from its educational funds, all those schools of the church



which are now known to have the approval of the conferences in which they are respectively located and of such other conferences as may be associated in their management; and also, all such schools as shall be established hereafter in accordance with the foregoing conditions, and with the approval of the majority of the members of the board of education expressed by vote in one of its regular meetings.

2. No educational institution shall be recognized by the board as provided for in the foregoing part of this section, unless it is established and operated in accordance with the conditions herein before mentioned, and unless two-thirds of the members of the board of trustees and of the members of the faculty shall be members of the Free Methodist church, and no new school be approved unless the deed to the property shall contain the "Trust Clause" required by the Discipline for church property.

3. In case any institution be hereafter established contrary to the provisions of the foregoing part of this chapter, the board of education, on formal complaint made to it by an annual conference or the trustee board of any of our recognized schools interested, shall fix the time and place of hearing the authorities of said institution, and other institutions affected thereby, and shall authorize such adjustment of the relations between them as shall seem wise and proper under the circumstances.

4. The schools now and hereby recognized as under the auspices of the Free Methodist church are:

Greenville College.

Seattle Pacific College.

The Central Academy and College.

Wessington Springs Seminary (Junior College).

Spring Arbor Seminary (Junior College).

The A. M. Chesbrough Seminary (Junior College).

Los Angeles Free Methodist Seminary.

Evansville Seminary.  
McKinney Junior College.  
Lorne Park Seminary.

#### IV. Duties of Pastors

¶ 248. 1. It shall be the duty of every pastor to preach on Christian education and to take a public collection once a year, in every congregation over which he presides, for general educational purposes. The money so collected shall be paid over to the treasurer of the annual conference auxiliary to the board of education, if such an auxiliary exists; but where there is no such auxiliary, the money shall be forwarded to the treasurer of the annual conference. The first Sunday in November is recommended as the time for taking such collections.

This fund shall be administered by the board of education for general educational purposes.

2. It shall also be the duty of every pastor to arrange for every Sunday-school under his charge to observe the first Sunday in June, or, if that date is impracticable, the most convenient Sabbath in the month of June, as children's day, in which one of the regular services shall be a religious service for the children. As a part of the service a collection shall be taken for the Sunday-school children's fund. He shall forward the amount so collected directly to the treasurer of his conference.

This fund shall be administered by the board of education and shall be used to aid those young people in the Free Methodist church who feel called of God to some form of Christian work in the Free Methodist church and who need financial help to continue their education in one of the church schools. Aid from the fund shall be granted only in the form of loans under conditions prescribed by the board. How-

ever the board may by a two-thirds vote cancel loans for certain causes which to them seem sufficient.

3. All our educational institutions are earnestly requested to give free instruction in vocal music each day, so that our young people will be able to start the tunes in public services without instrumental aid.

¶ 248a. No school shall receive support from church funds nor be allowed to solicit money or students within the denomination which fails to enforce the following regulations:

1. No select fraternal organization shall be permitted in our schools.

2. The wearing of immodest attire and the use of tobacco in any form are prohibited.

3. Hazing, football and all interscholastic sport contests are forbidden.

4. The rendering of class plays, dramas, and all amateur theatricals in public and private are forbidden. This shall not be construed as forbidding the proper and necessary instruction in education.

5. Student publications shall be censored by the president or principal and major professors or teachers so that all material inconsistent with our attitude as a church devoted to separation from the world and committed to holiness shall be eliminated therefrom.

6. (1) All instruction in the various departments, particularly in science and the social sciences, shall be positively in harmony with the teachings of the Scriptures as generally interpreted by the Free Methodist church and set forth in her Discipline, and no text-books or periodicals shall be adopted for classroom use, the general influence of whose teachings tends to destroy belief in the Bible as the revealed Word of God or to undermine faith in Christ as the divine Son of God and the all-sufficient Savior of the world.

(2) No presidents, principals, professors or teachers shall be employed or retained in our seminaries or colleges, who are not in harmony with the above rule, and any, who upon evidence of conduct or teaching to the contrary, shall be subject to dismissal.

7. In case of complaint for the infraction of any of these rules, said complaint shall first be presented to the general educational board, and in case it shall be found valid, said complaint shall be referred to the executive committee, which shall hear all the evidence, and apply the penalty to any school found guilty until such school shall harmonize with the foregoing provisions.

**Resolved**, That the general conference held at Cornuna, Michigan, June, 1923, places itself unreservedly against the preaching and teaching of the modern doctrine of evolution.

¶ 248b. 1. All endowment moneys allotted to our colleges and seminaries shall be held for proper and safe investment by the board of education, and the interest accruing therefrom shall be paid annually to the proper representative of each school. The general secretary of the board of education or some other officer of said board shall be designated as the responsible person to be held for the safe investment of said endowment funds, and shall be under sufficient bond as per the orders of the general conference.

2. The permanent endowment fund now held by the board of education, amounting to \$100,000, shall be distributed pro rata among the different institutions as follows:

Greenville College	24%
Seattle Pacific College	16%
Central Academy and College	9%
Wessington Springs Junior College	9%
Los Angeles F. M. Seminary	9%

Evansville Seminary	9%
A. M. Chesbrough Seminary	9%
Spring Arbor Seminary	9%
McKinney Junior College	6%

If the McKinney Junior College does not qualify to receive its apportionment within two years, it shall be returned to the general fund.

¶ 248c. The East Ontario, West Ontario and Saskatchewan conferences are each allowed to retain moneys raised for educational purposes. See paragraph 288 (9).

## CHAPTER II

### SUNDAY-SCHOOLS

#### I. General Sunday-school Board

¶ 249. 1. A board, composed of ten members, called the Sunday-school Board of the Free Methodist Church of North America, shall be appointed by the general conference.

2. This board shall meet at least once each year. It shall promote, and have general charge of, the Sunday-school work of the church. It shall cooperate with the conference Sunday-school secretaries, giving them directions and advice.

3. This board shall organize by electing a president, vice-president, recording secretary and treasurer.

4. This board shall supervise the teacher training work of the church, arranging its courses, deciding upon the necessary text-books, providing for examinations and granting diplomas to those who complete courses of study.

5. The expenses incurred by the meetings of the general board and the salary of the general secretary and his necessary office help shall be paid by the Sunday-school department of the publishing house. The board shall become responsible for all other expenses which it incurs.

6. The members of the Sunday-school board elected at the general conference of 1923 are as follows: W. H. Clark, B. J. Vincent, J. B. Lutz, J. H.

Whiteman, E. A. Holtwick, G. W. Griffith, G. A. Lees, A. G. Ball, L. E. Cook, J. R. H. Bell.

## II. Conference Sunday-school Boards

¶ 250. 1. Each annual conference shall elect annually a conference Sunday-school board composed of not less than five members.

2. This board shall organize by electing a president, vice-president, recording secretary, treasurer, and nominate a conference Sunday-school secretary. The conference secretary shall be elected by the annual conference.

3. It shall be the duty of this board to promote and supervise the Sunday-school work of the conference in harmony with the direction and advice of the general conference board.

4. It shall be the duty of this board to encourage the organization and maintenance of a Sunday-school in every society in the conference, and to establish mission Sunday-schools wherever practicable.

5. The board shall plan for the holding of a Sunday-school institute, if at all possible, in every society some time during the year, with the cooperation of the society where the institutes are to be held.

6. The board shall provide for the holding of a convention on each district during the year, cooperating with district elder and district boards, when such boards exist, in planning these conventions.

7. The board shall arrange for the holding of special services or conferences in the interest of Sunday-school work in our general gatherings, such as the general quarterly meetings, camp meetings, and annual conferences, in cooperation with those having charge of such gatherings.

8. The board shall make annual reports to the

general Sunday-school board and also to the annual conference.

9. It shall be the duty of the conference Sunday-school secretary to administer the work outlined by the conference board.

### III. District Sunday-school Boards

¶ 251. District Sunday-school boards may be organized wherever desirable and practicable. The district board shall be modeled after the conference board and shall be confined to the district, working always in harmony with the conference board.

### IV. Conference Sunday-school Secretaries

¶ 252. Each conference shall elect annually a conference Sunday-school secretary, or secretaries. It shall be the duty of the conference Sunday-school secretary:

1. To promote the Sunday-school work in the territory under his jurisdiction.

2. To see that a Sunday-school is organized and maintained in each society in his conference, and to establish mission Sunday-schools.

3. To see that a Sunday-school convention is held on each district during the year and to assist in such conventions, if possible.

4. To hold or arrange for the holding of an institute on each circuit, and if possible at each society some time during the year.

5. As often as possible to arrange for the holding of a special service for the promotion of Sunday-school interests at our general gatherings, such as district meetings, camp meetings and conferences.

6. To cooperate with the general Sunday-school board, carrying out its suggestions and making annual reports to the board.



7. To extend the circulation of our Sunday-school literature.

8. To present a report to the annual conference.

### V. Duties of Pastors

¶ 253. For the moral and religious instruction of the children it shall be the special duty of preachers having charge of circuits, with the aid of the other preachers:

1. To form Sunday-schools in all our congregations where ten children can be collected for that purpose, and to engage the cooperation of as many of our members as they can; to visit the schools as often as practicable; to preach on the subject of Sunday-schools and religious instruction in each congregation at least once during the year; to form Bible classes wherever they can for the instruction of the larger children and youth and where they cannot superintend them personally, to see that suitable teachers are provided for that purpose; to establish and maintain mission Sunday-schools wherever there is an opening, and in such schools members of the church shall be employed as officers and teachers so far as practicable.

2. To enforce faithfully upon parents and Sunday-school teachers the great importance of instructing children in the doctrines and duties of our holy religion; to preach to the children, and to see that the church Catechism is taught them either in Sunday-school or in special meetings appointed for that purpose.

3. To pay special attention to the children, speaking to them personally and kindly upon the subject of experimental and practical godliness, according to their capacity, pray earnestly for them, and diligently instruct and exhort all parents to dedicate their chil-

dren to the Lord, in baptism, as early as convenient.

4. He shall lay before each session of the quarterly conference, to be entered on its journal, the number and state of the Sunday-schools and Bible classes in his charge, and the extent to which he has preached to the children and catechised them, and make the required report on Sunday-schools to his annual conference. In reporting to the quarterly and annual conferences the total membership of the Sunday-schools, he shall include, under separate heads, the home and cradle roll departments.

5. He shall arrange for the Sunday-schools under his charge to observe children's day in June.

## VI. Local Sunday-school Board

¶ 254. 1. A Sunday-school board meeting shall be held in each society once a month whenever practicable, composed of the pastors, officers, teachers and department superintendents of the Sunday-school. All officers and teachers regularly elected by the Sunday-school board shall be members of the board and hold office until their successors are elected.

2. The officers of this Sunday-school board shall be a president, vice-president, a secretary and a treasurer, who shall be elected at the beginning of each conference year.

3. It shall be the duty of the Sunday-school board to elect one or more assistant superintendents, who also shall be elected at the beginning of each conference year. The teachers shall be elected by the Sunday-school board. The superintendent may nominate.

4. In the organization of new schools, the preacher or preachers in charge and the superintendent shall appoint the teachers, and these with the preacher or

preachers in charge and the superintendent shall constitute the Sunday-school board at its beginning.

5. It shall be the duty of this board to decide upon the Sunday-school literature and to attend to all other business connected with the Sunday-school not otherwise provided for in the Discipline.

6. It shall be the duty of the board to provide for a proper Christmas service, but in no case shall Christmas trees be allowed. This board may also provide for proper outings for the Sunday-school, with the distinct understanding that nothing shall be permitted out of harmony with the spirit and principles of the Free Methodist Discipline.

7. The regular meetings of the board shall be regarded as the workers' conference, and shall observe the following order:

### ORDER OF BUSINESS

1. Devotional exercises.
2. Calling of the roll.
3. Reading the minutes of the previous meeting.
4. Election of officers for the year—a president, vice-president, secretary and treasurer. (This applies to the first meeting of the conference year only.)
5. Quarterly report of the secretary of the Sunday-school.
6. Report of the treasurer.
7. Report of superintendent.
8. Report of department superintendents.
9. Reports of teachers upon the condition of their respective classes.
10. Is the school properly graded?
11. Election of teachers. (This applies to the first meeting of the conference year only.)
12. Election of teachers to fill vacancies.
13. Consideration of the Sunday-school literature.

14. Reports of committees.
15. Appointment of committees.
16. Unfinished business.
17. New business.
18. Reading of the minutes.
19. Adjournment.

### **VII. Sunday-school Superintendent**

¶ 255. The superintendent of the Sunday-school shall be elected by ballot at a society meeting. The preacher in charge may nominate. See paragraphs 128 (1), 130 (3) and 132 (3).

### **VIII. Offerings for Sunday-school Work**

¶ 256. It shall be the duty of each Sunday-school to forward each quarter one tithe of the regular offerings to the treasurer of the conference Sunday-school board, who will retain three-fourths of this amount for the annual conference Sunday-school work, and forward one-fourth to the treasurer of the general Sunday-school board to be used in general Sunday-school promotion work throughout the denomination.

## CHAPTER III

### MISSIONARY WORK

#### GENERAL MISSIONARY BOARD

##### I. Name and Objects

¶ 257. The name of this board is the General Missionary Board of the Free Methodist Church of North America. The objects for which this corporation is formed are:

1. To collect, receive, hold, expend, pay out or dispose of any property, real or personal, or of whatever nature and wherever situate as allowed by law, that may be given, obtained or held in aid of the general missionary work of the Free Methodist church.

2. To acquire by purchase, gifts or devise, real estate or personal property in the United States of North America, or in foreign lands, and to hold or sell or convey the same as in its judgment may be necessary in the prosecution of its missionary work.

##### II. Membership—Officers—Duties

¶ 258. 1. The general missionary board shall be composed of the bishops, the president of the woman's missionary society, and three other members of said society elected by the general society at its quadrennial meeting; one traveling elder and one layman from each of the general conference missionary districts, and a secretary to be elected by ballot by

the general conference. The president of the missionary board shall be elected from their own number. The treasurer shall be elected by the board and may be chosen from outside of its members. This board shall continue in office until the close of the next session of the general conference and until others shall be elected in their places. It shall have an annual meeting, a personal notice of which, signed by the president and secretary, shall be sent to each member of the board three weeks previous to the meeting and shall appear in two issues of the "Free Methodist."

2. If from any cause a member of this board shall cease to be a member of the Free Methodist church, or shall remove from the bounds of the district that he represents, his place upon the board shall be declared vacant. Vacancies shall be filled by the board from the districts where the vacancy occurs, excepting the office of the secretary, which vacancy shall be filled by the executive committee.

3. It shall be the duty of this board to act as an advisory committee to its directors.

¶ 259. It shall be the duty of the board to take charge of all moneys raised for general, foreign and home missionary work, and appropriate the same to the purposes for which they were contributed.

¶ 260. Titles to land purchased for missions in foreign lands shall be in the name of the General Missionary Board of the Free Methodist Church of North America, and deeded to trustees elected by the general missionary board, the tenure of whose office shall be subject to said board.

¶ 261. 1. The missionary board shall publish in the official organ of the church quarterly reports of all receipts, and make full reports to each annual conference, of receipts for the preceding year; and to the general conference at its regular sessions of

all moneys received and disbursed by it, and of the results of such appropriations so far as can be ascertained.

2. The president of the board shall, with the consent of a majority of its members, make a general call from time to time, for special collections, to provide funds for any contingency that may arise in the mission field.

### **III. General Conference Missionary Districts**

¶ 262. The various annual conferences shall be grouped in six general conference missionary districts, as follows: District No. 1—Genesee, Oil City, East Ontario and West Ontario. No. 2—New York, Susquehanna, Pittsburgh and Ohio. No. 3—East Michigan, North Michigan, Michigan and North Indiana. No. 4—Wabash, Central Illinois, Kentucky and Tennessee, Oklahoma, Missouri, Arkansas and Southern Missouri, Texas, East Texas, Louisiana and Georgia and Florida. No. 5—Kansas, North Dakota, South Dakota, North Minnesota, Minnesota and Northern Iowa, Iowa, West Iowa, Illinois, Wisconsin, Platte River, Nebraska and West Kansas. No. 6—Columbia River, Washington, Oregon, Southern Oregon, California, Southern California, Colorado, Alberta and Saskatchewan.

### **IV. Members of the General Missionary Board**

¶ 263. Members of the general missionary board elected at the general conference of 1923 are as follows: Bishops—Walter A. Seliew, William Pearce, William H. Clark, David S. Warner. General secretary—W. B. Olmstead. Representing District No. 1—J. M. Critchlow, Grant C. Woods. No. 2—R. A. Zahniser, W. F. Guffey. No. 3—H. Montgomery, Peter White. No. 4—C. E. Harroun, A. C. Enderlin. No. 5—A. L. Whitcomb, A. W. Gillingham. No. 6—

W. W. Vinson, A. Verkuyl. The Woman's Missionary Society—Mary L. Coleman, president, Carrie T. Burritt, Emma L. Hogue, Agnes Benn.

### V. Directors of the General Missionary Board

¶ 264. 1. At the first meeting of the general missionary board subsequent to each session of the general conference, said board shall elect by ballot from its members seven persons, who shall constitute a board of directors. One of these at least shall be a member of the Woman's Missionary Society, and not more than two of these shall be bishops.

2. The following named persons were duly elected as directors of the general missionary board at the annual meeting of the said board held in Corunna, Michigan, in June, 1923: Walter A. Sellew, William Pearce, William B. Olmstead, John M. Critchlow, W. W. Vinson, P. White, Mary L. Coleman. The board of directors shall be elected annually.

3. It shall be the duty of the directors of the board to take charge of all moneys raised for general, foreign and home missionary work, and appropriate the same to the purposes for which they were contributed.

4. The directors of the board shall accept and appoint missionaries to their respective fields, order the expenditure of funds upon each field, make appropriations from the contingent fund to meet exigencies as they may arise from time to time, and perform all the duties of the board and such other work as is contemplated in the articles of incorporation. They shall have authority to authorize the ordination of a missionary candidate if they judge it expedient.

### VI. Secretary

¶ 265. The secretary of the general missionary board shall keep the records of the board, receive and



answer all correspondence relating to the missionary work of the church, and pay over to the treasurer of the board all moneys received by him, taking his receipt for the same. He shall also have charge of the missionary interests of the church, subject to the orders and under direction of the directors of the board, excepting in some sudden emergency, when he may be at liberty to act without waiting for orders from the directors, provided that such action taken shall be subject to the approval or disapproval of the board of directors. He may with the consent of the president of the board of directors and a majority of the directors make general calls from time to time for special collections or for donations for some particular purpose in order to provide for contingencies that may arise on the mission fields. He shall make yearly, or whenever requested by the board of directors of the board, a full and detailed report to the board of all business pertaining to both the missionaries and the mission stations.

### VII. Treasurer

¶ 266. The treasurer shall receive all moneys accruing to foreign, general and home missions by collections, donations, bequests or otherwise, giving receipts for the same, and shall pay over, upon order of the secretary, whatever sums have been appropriated by the directors of the board. He shall deposit all funds in some national bank or trust company, selected by the board, in the name of the General Missionary Board of the Free Methodist Church of North America, to be drawn only upon the order of the secretary and treasurer.

### VIII. Duties of Preachers in Charge

¶ 267. 1. It shall be the duty of each preacher in charge of a circuit to hold one or more missionary

meetings on his circuit during the year, and take a collection and circulate a subscription for the support of foreign and home missions.

2. It shall also be his duty to raise for general missions, by public collections or otherwise, a sum not less than eighteen cents per annum, for each member in full relation, to be forwarded to the treasurer of the general missionary board.

### **IX. Annual Conference Missionary Funds**

¶ 268. Each annual conference may, from time to time, by vote, appropriate of its mission funds such sums to the general missionary board as in its judgment may be deemed proper. Each annual conference may, by such means as it shall judge best, raise funds for the support of missions within its bounds.

## CHAPTER IV

### SOUTH AFRICA MISSION CONFERENCE

#### I. A Mission Conference

¶ 270. The South Africa conference shall be a mission conference under the control of the general missionary board and all its doings shall be subject to the approval of the missionary board.

#### II. Membership

¶ 271. There shall be three classes of membership as follows:

1. Ministerial Members—Missionaries who are members in full relation of any conference in America, and who may have their certificates of standing at the time of the organization of this conference, shall be members of this conference in full relation, as well as those who may be regularly admitted hereafter, either by certificates of standing, or from the condition of preachers on trial. Native preachers may be received into the conference and ordained, according to the provisions of the discipline, paragraphs 274, 150, 151, 155, 156.

2. Acting Missionary Members—All missionaries on the field within the bounds of the conference, who hold credentials from the missionary board, and who shall have been on the field two years, and have passed a satisfactory examination in the required course of study, shall be members of the conference.

3. Native Lay Members—These shall be selected

by their respective circuits, according to the Discipline. Each charge, circuit or station shall be entitled to one delegate, and whenever there shall be more than two missionaries upon any charge, circuit or station, entitled to a vote in the conference, then that charge, circuit or station shall be entitled to an additional delegate. When there are two missionaries on a station who are entitled to a vote in the conference, if the native church contributes to the evangelist's support up to the amount of £24 0 0 a year, then that church shall be entitled to an additional delegate in the annual conference.

### III. Prerogatives Restricted

¶ 272. 1. This conference shall not elect delegates to the general conference or vote on constitutional changes.

2. The three classes of members above specified shall sit and vote as one body on all matters coming up before the conference, according to the Discipline, with the exception of the reserved subjects which shall be considered in the missionaries' meeting according to paragraph 273.

### IV. The Missionaries' Meeting

¶ 273. 1. In connection with and as a part of the conference session there shall be a meeting of the missionaries who shall sit and vote apart from the conference. This meeting shall be known as "The Missionaries' Meeting."

2. All missionaries within the bounds of the conference, who hold credentials from the board and who have been on the field the two years required by the rules shall be members of the missionaries' meeting. Any missionary, however, who shall have been regularly appointed to the charge of a mission station,

or of a mission school, or is a member of the annual conference in full relation, before the expiration of the two years above referred to, shall be a member of this meeting after having been one year on the field, and after having passed the first year's examination in the study of the language.

4. The missionaries' meeting shall consider the following reserved subjects:

(1) It shall elect district elders, according to the Discipline.

(2) It shall appoint through its stationing committee all missionaries laboring within the bounds of the conference, including those in school and farm and medical work, to their respective fields. It shall also appoint the native pastors and evangelists to their fields of labor. All appointments shall be made by a stationing committee consisting of the district elders and an equal number of laymen, elected by the missionaries' meeting. The president of the conference shall be chairman of the stationing committee. However, this order of procedure may be changed by the missionary board should it deem best at any time to do so.

(3) It shall pass the character of ministerial or acting missionary members of the conference, and shall investigate any questions or complaints affecting the character of ministerial or acting missionary members of the conference, according to the rules.

(4) It shall make all requests for appropriations from the general missionary board, according to the rules, and, with the approval of the missionary secretary, it shall apply on the field moneys appropriated by the board.

¶ 274. 1. The question of receiving any one on trial or in full relation into the conference, or of electing to deacon's or elder's orders shall not be brought before the conference unless the case of each

individual has been first considered by the missionaries' meeting and that body has by a majority vote recommended that the person be so received or elected.

2. Acting missionary members may be elected to orders and ordained after meeting the requirements of each class, according to paragraphs 120, 155, 156, of the Discipline.

## V. The Executive Committee

¶ 275. 1. The executive committee shall consist of the president and secretary and the district elders or superintendents of the conference. The president and secretary shall be chairman and secretary, respectively, of the executive committee.

2. The executive committee shall have power during the interim of the annual missionaries' meeting to transact any business that would ordinarily come before the missionaries' meeting. When in the judgment of a majority of the committee it is deemed advisable, a special meeting of the missionaries may be called. Timely notice of such special meeting shall be given and members should endeavor to be present. See paragraph 434.

## CHAPTER V

### JAPAN MISSION CONFERENCE

#### I. Membership

¶ 276. There shall be three classes of membership as follows:

##### 1. Ministerial Members:

(1) Missionaries and Japanese preachers holding membership in good standing in conferences in America, and those holding credentials as elders and deacons in Japan, shall on presentation of their certificates of standing or parchments become charter members of the conference.

(2) Subsequent to organization, Japanese ministerial members shall be received into conference membership in the manner prescribed by the Discipline. See paragraphs 150-152.

(3) Subsequent to organization, foreign missionaries eligible to membership in this conference, shall have been on the field two years and shall have completed the required course of language study as prescribed by the mission.

##### 2. Lay Members:

Lay members shall be elected according to the Discipline. See Par. 106, 120.

##### 3. Special Honorary Members:

All missionaries in Japan who are members of the mission in full relation and who are not eligible to conference membership shall be known as special honorary members.

## II. Churches

### ¶ 277. 1. Classification of Churches:

(1) Self-supporting Churches. A self-supporting church is one which pays all of its current expenses and both the salary of its pastor and any other worker.

(2) Aided Churches: An aided church is one which pays all of its current expenses, including the rent, and not less than one-half of the pastor's or worker's salary.

(3) Probationary Churches: A probationary church is one which pays all current expenses, including the rent, and not less than one-fourth of the pastor's or worker's salary.

(4) Mission Churches: A mission church is one which has not reached the status of a probationary church.

### 2. Relation of Churches to the Conference:

(1) Self-supporting churches shall be under the control of the conference and shall enjoy all the privileges of full relationship therein. See Par. 106.

(2) Aided churches shall enjoy the same privileges as self-supporting churches. But if within a period of five years said aided churches do not reach the status of self-supporting churches, they shall forfeit their right to a vote in the conference.

(3) Probationary churches shall be under the control of the conference and shall be entitled to non-voting lay representation in the conference; such lay delegates being designated as lay advisory delegates. But if within a period of three years said probationary churches do not attain to the status of aided churches, they shall forfeit their representation in the conference.

(4) Mission churches and stations shall be under the control of the mission and shall have no right to



lay representation in the conference. On attaining to the status of a probationary church, a mission church shall, on a written application signed by the chairman and secretary of the official board and the missionary in charge, be placed under the control of the conference.

### III. Stationing Committee

¶ 278. 1. The district elders and an equal number of lay members to be elected by ballot the first day of the session, together with the president of the conference and one foreign missionary elected by the mission, shall constitute a stationing committee, of which the president shall be chairman, and have a casting vote.

2. This committee shall appoint pastors and workers to such churches as are under the jurisdiction of the conference. All other pastors and workers shall be stationed by the mission. Pastors and workers shall be appointed each year to their fields of labor and may be returned to the same circuit whenever in the judgment of the stationing committee the needs of the work require it.

### IV. Advisory Board

¶ 279. 1. There shall be an advisory board consisting of the executive committee of the mission and an equal number of Japanese elders elected by the conference.

2. The advisory board shall have the right to make suggestions with respect to the appointment of missionaries by the mission, and the location of new missions.

3. This board shall act on all matters within its jurisdiction as specified elsewhere and shall also act upon all matters referred to it by the conference and

the mission unless such matters shall not be considered within its jurisdiction.

## V. Finances

¶ 280. 1. Funds shall be classified under three heads as follows:

(1) Funds appropriated by the missionary board for the missionaries and their work, which shall be controlled by the mission.

(2) Funds raised by the conference and by the self-supporting churches for their work which shall be under their respective control.

(3) Funds raised by the aided and probationary churches for their work, which shall be controlled by them except in the instance of the salaries of the pastors and workers.

2. Salaries of pastors and workers:

(1) Salaries of pastors and workers serving self-supporting churches shall be determined according to the Discipline, Par. 216.

(2) Salaries of pastors and workers serving aided and probationary churches shall be determined by the advisory board, subject to the approval of the mission.

(3) Salaries of pastors and workers serving mission churches and stations shall be determined by the mission.

3. All requests for funds from the missionary board shall be made through the mission.

4. A pastor or worker serving an aided or probationary church shall in case of special financial need, present his need to the official board of the church which he is serving (and not to the mission) and whatever amount is considered necessary and is agreed to by the advisory board shall be paid by the local church and the mission in proportion to the

amount of the pastor's or worker's salary assumed by each.

5. Expenses to the annual conference:

(1) Expenses of pastors, workers and delegates from all self-supporting, aided, and probationary churches to the annual conference shall be defrayed by the local societies which they represent, or by a fund created by the conference for such purpose.

(2) Necessary expenses of pastors and workers from mission churches or stations may be paid by the mission. It is hoped, however, that such expenses will be provided from other sources.

## VI. Church Property

¶ 281. 1. All church and parsonage property in which the missionary board has funds invested shall be held in the name of the Shadan (Association of Missionaries) of the Japan Free Methodist Mission, and may be transferred or disposed of only by the permission of said board and on such terms as it may see fit to require.

2. Church and parsonage property toward which the Japanese churches only have contributed funds, though held in trust by the Shadan, shall not be disposed of without duly consulting said churches, and upon terms to which they give their consent.

3. All expenses for repairs on church and parsonage property and all insurance on such property, whether purchased by missionary board funds wholly or in part, shall be paid by the local church having the use of the property; and it shall be the duty of the official board to notify the directors of the Shadan of all repairs made and the cost of the same.

## VII. Prerogatives Restricted

¶ 282. 1. This conference may elect delegates to the general conference, provided it becomes respon-

sible for the transportation expenses thus incurred.

2. This conference shall not vote on constitutional changes. See paragraph 98.

### VIII. The Mission

¶ 283. 1. The mission shall be composed of foreign missionaries who hold credentials from the missionary board, the right of membership being subject to the conditions stated in the "Rules for Missionaries," and one Japanese elder who shall be elected by the conference.

2. The work of the mission shall be administered by an executive committee composed of three of its members who may be nominated by the mission and who shall be elected by the missionary board.

3. The territory in which the mission is working shall be divided into districts by the mission. A missionary shall be placed in charge of each district, and when the needs of the work require it the same missionary may serve two or more districts. New work may be opened up by the mission as workers and means are provided.

4. The theological school shall be under the control of the mission and shall be administered by the mission in cooperation with the conference.

5. The mission shall be under the control of the general missionary board and all its doings shall be subject to the approval of the missionary board.

6. The mission shall elect one of its members to act on the stationing committee.

### IX. Appeals and Amendments

¶ 284. 1. All appeals made from the decisions and rulings of the president of the conference shall be presented to the missionary board for final action.

2. With the exception of paragraph 283 these ar-

ticles may be amended by the conference, subject to the sanction of the mission and the missionary board.

3. Paragraph 283 may be amended by the mission with the sanction of the missionary board, provided such amendment or amendments do not in any way conflict with the rights or privileges of the conference, in which case the consent of the conference must also be obtained.

## CHAPTER VI

### HOME MISSIONS

#### I. Definition and Organization

¶ 285. 1. All work carried on by the general missionary board on the North American continent among the foreign speaking people and others not cared for by our regular pastors shall be denominated home mission work.

2. Societies that have been organized or may be organized among these peoples shall be termed "Home Mission Societies." Persons being received into such societies shall be received on probation and into full membership on the same conditions as are our regular members.

3. The home mission societies shall have the same general organization and power, both as to districts and circuits and local societies, as obtains in the regular church organization. The manner of election of all officers shall be subject to the approval of the general missionary secretary.

4. The general missionary board shall have complete administrative authority over these societies and they shall in no way be subject to the appointment of or control by an annual conference.

5. The title to all church property acquired within the bounds of the United States shall be vested in the general missionary board.

6. Where two or more societies exist and, where practicable, in the judgment of the general mission-

ary secretary, they may be formed into "home mission districts."

## II. Relation to Annual Conference

¶ 286. 1. All home mission societies which pay their own operating expenses, except the salary of the pastors and other workers, shall be entitled to non-voting lay representation in the annual conference within the bounds of which such societies are located.

2. These societies shall be reported to such conference as "home mission societies," and by a foot note on the statistical report it shall be indicated that conference claims are not assessed against them.

3. Preachers engaged in this work shall be amenable to their annual conferences for their Christian character and to the general missionary board for their official conduct.

4. The provisions of this chapter shall not apply to the Japanese society at Berkeley, California.

## III. Duties of Pastors

¶ 287. 1. It shall be the duty of each preacher in charge of a circuit or society throughout the church to preach on home missions once a year and take an offering for this purpose.

## CHAPTER VII

### RELATION OF CANADIAN CONFERENCES

¶ 288. 1. There shall be a Canadian executive board to be elected by the Canadian conferences on the following basis, namely, each conference shall elect by ballot one elder and one layman to serve during the ensuing quadrennium. If any member so elected shall cease to be a member of the Free Methodist conference or church, or shall remove from the bounds of the conference of which or in which he is a member, his place on said board shall automatically become vacant. Any vacancy occurring during the interval of an annual conference may be filled by the executive board until the ensuing session of the annual conference, when such vacancy shall be filled in the regular way.

2. The life of the Canadian provisional executive board shall be extended until the permanent board shall be elected by the coming sessions of the several annual conferences and the ministerial representative of the West Ontario conference shall act as provisional secretary until the permanent board shall be elected.

3. The Canadian executive board shall be permitted to retain and to administer all assessed claims ordered by the general conference except bishops' salaries and the delegates' expenses and entertainment fund connected with the general conference.

4. The Free Methodist church in the United States shall assume payment for all claimants now receiving appropriations from the superannuate fund in the East Ontario, West Ontario and Saskatchewan



conferences, and they shall also assume and pay the claims of the first two preachers who may hereafter be made claimants by either of the conferences above mentioned, and the Canadian executive board shall assume the responsibility for all claimants thereafter.

5. Any preacher who may from this date transfer from either the East Ontario, the West Ontario or Saskatchewan conferences to any of the conferences in the United States, or vice versa, shall when they become claimants receive their apportionments from the claimants' fund of the respective treasuries according to the years of service in each country.

6. The treasurer of the church fund shall refund to the treasurer of the Canadian executive board, an amount equal to all that has been raised by the East Ontario, West Ontario and Saskatchewan conferences for the permanent fund.

7. The Canadian executive board shall receive annually according to the business furnished from within the bounds of the East Ontario, West Ontario and Saskatchewan conferences, a proportionate amount of the profits accruing from the business of the Free Methodist Publishing House.

8. The Canadian executive board shall relinquish any further claim on the funds raised in the United States for conference claimants, general missions, church extension, permanent fund and church and parsonage aid.

9. The East Ontario, West Ontario and Saskatchewan conferences shall be permitted to retain all moneys raised within the bounds of these respective conferences for educational purposes, and for the special stewardship fund, to be administered as each conference shall direct.

10. The Alberta conference, by vote of said conference, is not subject to the provisions of any of the above, except No. 1 and 2.

## CHAPTER VIII

### CHURCH EXTENSION

#### I. The General Church Extension Society

¶ 289. 1. The executive committee shall constitute The Church Extension Society of the Free Methodist Church of North America.\*

2. The object of this society shall be to aid needy churches or societies by donations or loans for the erection of churches.

3. This society shall publish in the official paper of the church an annual report of its work, and also submit a full report quadrennially to the general conference.

#### II. Conference Church Extension and Aid Society

¶ 290. 1. Each annual conference shall appoint a society of five members which shall constitute a conference church extension and aid society, the officers of which shall be a president, secretary and treasurer.

2. The conference church extension and aid society shall be auxiliary to the general society, and shall, under its direction, have charge of all the work of the church extension and aid society within its bounds.

3. The treasurer of the conference society shall, at least once in three months, remit all funds in his hands to the treasurer of the general society.

---

\* The corporate name of this board.

4. It shall be the duty of the conference society to arrange for a collection to be taken at each appointment on every circuit for church extension, to be forwarded to the treasurer of the church extension society. An amount equal to at least twelve cents per member is to be raised for this fund.

5. The conference society shall make a full report of its work to the conference at its annual session.

6. All applications for aid shall be first submitted to the conference society, and said society shall certify its action thereon to the general society; and aid shall be granted only by the concurrent action of the general society and the conference society.

7. All such applications for aid shall be in accordance with blank forms furnished by the general society, and shall set forth:

(1) The number of members of the Free Methodist society, and the size of the congregation.

(2) The fact that the board of trustees is legally incorporated.

(3) The size and valuation of the site, the validity of the title, and whether deeded to the Free Methodist church.

(4) A description of the building for which aid is asked.

(5) The estimated cost.

(6) The amount of available and reliable means secured.

(7) What provisions have been made for suitable accommodations for the Sunday-school?

(8) Any other information that the general society may require.

8. In case a church which has received aid from the funds of the church extension and aid society shall be sold, it shall pay back to this society an amount equal to that received as aid, unless it be used in the same circuit and for the same purpose.

## CHAPTER IX

### CHARITABLE INSTITUTIONS

#### Board of Charities and Benevolences

¶ 291. For the encouragement and regulation of works of charity and benevolence within the Free Methodist church, there shall be a board known as The Board of Charities and Benevolences of the Free Methodist Church of North America.

1. This board shall be composed of the members of the general missionary board, and the superintendents of the Gerry Homes and of the Woodstock Homes, and of the Life Line Orphanage.

2. It shall be the duty of the board of charities and benevolences to inspect the charitable and benevolent institutions operating in and soliciting financial support from the Free Methodist church to determine their financial standing, their plan of operation, and the character and amount of work done, and to determine whether the institution inspected shall receive the indorsement of the church as an accredited institution.

3. The board of charities and benevolences shall have power to regulate the establishment of charitable and benevolent institutions, not for the purpose of restricting works of charity and benevolence in the church, but to so limit the multiplication of charitable or benevolent institutions as to avoid their becoming so numerous as to jeopardize the perpetuity and success of those already in the field.

4. No charitable or benevolent institution of the same character shall be established in the patronizing territory of any such institution already established without first obtaining consent of the board of charities and benevolences.

5. All accredited institutions shall report annually to the board of charities and benevolences as to their financial condition, the work done, and the general plan and scope of their work.

6. The accredited institutions of the Free Methodist church are: The Gerry Homes, at Gerry, New York; the Chicago Industrial Home for Children, and the Old People's Rest Home, both with headquarters in Chicago, and with farm and buildings at Woodstock, Illinois; the Life Line Orphanage at Kansas City, Kansas; the Missions of Redeeming Love at Tulsa, Oklahoma; St. Louis, Missouri; Denver, Colorado; the Home of Redeeming Love at Oklahoma City, Oklahoma; and all others established by the Mission of Redeeming Love Association.

7. It shall be the duty of each pastor to preach a sermon at least once a year at each appointment on his charge where classes are formed, on the subject of practical charity, and take a collection for the poor; the proceeds of this collection to be used for the relief of the poor on the circuit where the collection is taken if there be any needing such help—if not, it shall then be sent to some accredited institution in whose patronizing territory the collection is taken.

8. Each annual conference shall at its annual session appoint among its regular committees, a committee on charities.

## CHAPTER X

### AGGRESSIVE EVANGELISM

#### I. The General Conference Board

¶ 292. 1. The four general conference evangelists with the bishops of the church shall compose a general conference board of aggressive evangelism and shall meet at least once each year to plan for the evangelistic work of the church and to do such other business as may be necessary to successfully carry on the work.

2. The conferences shall be divided into four evangelistic districts, and one evangelist shall be placed on each district, their appointment to be made by the missionary board.

3. The general conference evangelists shall labor one half their time on weaker circuits and in opening new work. They shall work in conjunction with the annual conference evangelistic boards on their districts in holding evangelistic conventions, raising funds for evangelistic work, employing other evangelists, and organizing bands for evangelistic work. The general conference evangelists are expected to confine their evangelistic labors within the bounds of the districts to which they are appointed.

4. This board shall have authority to raise funds, employ evangelists, band workers and helpers and to carry on aggressive evangelism throughout the church.

5. The evangelistic districts are as follows:

(a) Pacific Coast District: Conferences—Alber-

ta, Saskatchewan, Washington, Oregon, Southern Oregon, California, Southern California, Columbia River. A. L. Whitcomb, evangelist.

(b) Western District: Conferences—North Dakota, South Dakota, Colorado, North Minnesota, Minnesota and Northern Iowa, Kansas, West Kansas, Platte River, Oklahoma, Nebraska, Texas, East Texas. E. Ballenger, evangelist.

(c) Central District: Conferences—Wisconsin, North Michigan, East Michigan, Michigan, North Indiana, Illinois, Central Illinois, Iowa, West Iowa, Missouri, Arkansas and Southern Missouri, Louisiana. A. D. Zahniser, evangelist.

(d) Eastern District: Conferences—New York, East Ontario, West Ontario, Genesee, Susquehanna, Oil City, Pittsburgh, Ohio, Kentucky and Tennessee, Wabash, Georgia and Florida. B. W. Huckabee, evangelist.

6. Members of board: W. A. Sellew, W. Pearce, W. H. Clark, D. S. Warner, A. D. Zahniser, E. Ballenger, B. W. Huckabee, A. L. Whitcomb.

## 2. Conference Evangelistic Board

¶ 292½. Each annual conference is required to organize a conference evangelistic board, which shall be authorized to carry on aggressive evangelistic work within its bounds. This board shall have power to raise funds and to employ evangelists, band workers and helpers to labor within the conference bounds, who, with the concurrence of the district elders, shall be authorized to establish new societies where the interests of the cause of God require, providing that it make provision and be responsible for the support of all the laborers which it employs.

## CHAPTER XI

### THE PUBLISHING HOUSE

¶ 293. 1. The Free Methodist Publishing House is an institution established by the Free Methodist General Conference of North America for the purpose of producing and circulating wholesome literature. It is duly incorporated under the laws of the State of Illinois, with its business plant and official headquarters at 1132-1134 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois.

2. The publishing agent shall have authority, under the supervision of the executive committee, to regulate the business of the publishing house in such a manner as in his judgment the interests of the church require.

3. The publishing agent and editors shall make annual reports to the executive committee, and shall also report to the general conference.

4. The executive committee may elect by ballot an assistant publishing agent. The publishing agent may nominate.

5. It shall be the duty of the assistant publishing agent to cooperate with the publishing agent in planning and carrying forward the business of the publishing house, and, in the absence of the publishing agent, to assume the ordinary duties of the publishing agent.



**PART IX**  
**CONFERENCE BOUNDARIES**

**CHAPTERS**  
**CONFERENCE BOUNDARIES**

## CHAPTER I

### CONFERENCE BOUNDARIES

¶ 294. 1. Genesee (1860).—The Genesee conference shall embrace that portion of the state of New York lying west of the Genesee river, including Rochester, Mount Morris, Groveland, Belmont, Scio and Wellsville.

¶ 295. 2. Illinois (1860).—The Illinois conference shall embrace all that part of the state of Illinois north of a line beginning at Fort Madison, Iowa, running east to the Illinois river, thence down the river to a point due west of Fowler, Indiana, thence east to the state line.

¶ 296. 3. Susquehanna (1862).—The Susquehanna conference shall embrace the counties of Tioga, Sullivan and Bradford, in the state of Pennsylvania, all that part of the state of New York east of the Genesee conference, and north of a line beginning at Great Bend, in Pennsylvania, and running due north to the Albany and Susquehanna railroad, thence east along said railroad to Oneonta, and thence due east to the state of Massachusetts; but not including the villages situated immediately upon that portion of the said Albany and Susquehanna railroad. This conference shall also include Vermont and the province of Quebec.

¶ 297. 4. Michigan (1865).—The Michigan conference shall embrace that portion of the state of Michigan lying south of the base line.

¶ 298. 5. Kansas (1871).—The Kansas confer-

ence shall include all that portion of the state of Kansas lying east of a line running due north from the state of Oklahoma, along the west line of McPherson county, Kansas, to the southwest corner of Cloud county, Kansas; thence east to the southeast corner of the said Cloud county; thence due north to the Nebraska state line.

¶ 299. 6. Minnesota and Northern Iowa (1872). The Minnesota and Northern Iowa conference shall embrace that portion of the state of Minnesota south of a line running due west from Stillwater, Minnesota, to Lac-qui-parle lake and thence up the north and east bank of the Minnesota river, to the 46th parallel of latitude, and thence west across to the east line of Dakota, except Nobles, Rock, Pipestone, Murray, Lincoln, Lyon, Yellow Medicine and Lac-qui-parle counties in Minnesota, and shall include that portion of Iowa not included in the Iowa, West Iowa and South Dakota conferences.

¶ 300. 7. New York (1873).—The New York conference shall embrace all parts of the states of New York and Pennsylvania not included in the Genesee, Pittsburgh, Oil City and Susquehanna conferences, and the states of New Jersey, Maryland, Delaware, Virginia, Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut.

¶ 301. 8. Iowa (1875).—The Iowa conference shall include that portion of the state of Iowa lying east and south of the following lines: Beginning at the southeast corner of Decatur county, thence north to Hamilton county, thence along the east line of Hamilton and Wright counties to the northeast corner of Wright county, thence east to Clayton on the Mississippi river. It shall also include the city of Des Moines according to its present incorporate limits (1898).

¶ 302. 9. Wisconsin (1875).—The Wisconsin conference shall include the state of Wisconsin.

¶ 303. 10. North Michigan (1876).—The North Michigan conference shall embrace that portion of the state of Michigan lying north of the base line from the southeast corner of Eaton county, and southwest corner of Ingham, thence north parallel with the meridian line to Lake Huron. It shall also include the Upper Peninsula and Drummond's Island.

¶ 304. 11. Ohio (1879).—The Ohio conference shall embrace the state of Ohio, except the towns included in the Pittsburgh and Oil City conferences.

¶ 305. 12. Central Illinois (1879).—The Central Illinois conference shall include that portion of the state of Illinois not included in the Illinois and Wabash conferences. It shall also include the city of St. Louis, Missouri.

¶ 306. 13. Texas (1881).—The Texas conference shall include that part of the state of Texas not included in the East Texas conference, and that part of New Mexico lying east of the 106th meridian.

¶ 307. 14. Missouri (1883).—The Missouri conference shall embrace all that portion of the state of Missouri lying north of a line beginning at Carondolet and running directly west through the state, via Warrensburg, to the west line of the state, except the city of St. Louis.

¶ 308. 15. West Kansas (1883).—The West Kansas conference shall include all parts of the state of Kansas not included in the Kansas conference.

¶ 309. 16. South Dakota (1883).—The South Dakota conference shall embrace the state of South Dakota except that portion of the state bounded by a line commencing at the southeast corner of Shannon county; thence north to the White river; thence east along to its junction with the Missouri river; thence

along the Missouri river to the south line of the state of South Dakota; thence west along state line to the southeast corner of Shannon county. It shall also include Lyon, Osceola, O'Brien and Sioux counties, in the state of Iowa, and Nobles, Rock, Pipestone, Murray, Lincoln, Lyon, Yellow Medicine and Lac-qui-parle counties in Minnesota.

¶ 310. 17. Pittsburgh (1883).—The Pittsburgh conference shall include all that part of the state of Pennsylvania lying west of a line running across the state due north and south through the east boundary line of Potter county, not included in the Oil City conference. It shall also include all the towns from the Pennsylvania state line to Bridgeport on the west bank of the Ohio river in which the Pittsburgh conference now has organized societies, and the state of West Virginia.

¶ 311. 18. California (1883).—The California conference shall embrace all the state of California lying north of San Luis Obispo, Kern and Inyo counties.

¶ 312. 19. East Michigan (1884).—The East Michigan conference shall embrace all that part of Michigan lying north of the base line and east of a line beginning at the southwest corner of Ingham and southeast corner of Eaton counties, thence north running parallel with the meridian line to Lake Huron.

¶ 313. 20. Louisiana (1884).—The Louisiana conference shall include the states of Louisiana and Mississippi.

¶ 314. 21. Oregon (1885).—The Oregon conference shall include all that part of the state of Oregon not embraced in the Columbia River and Southern Oregon conferences.

¶ 315. 22. West Iowa (1885).—The West Iowa conference shall embrace all of the state of Iowa

lying west of the Iowa conference, and south of a line running west from the northeast corner of Wright county along the county lines to the Big Sioux river, also including the county of Dakota, in the state of Nebraska.

¶ 316. 23. Wabash (1885).—The Wabash conference shall include all that part of the state of Indiana lying south of a line beginning at the northwest corner of Benton county, thence east through Pleasant Mills, Adams county, to the Ohio state line, and that portion of the state of Illinois bounded by a line running west from Fowler, Indiana, to a point six miles west of the Chicago branch of the Illinois Central railroad, and thence running southwest, parallel with said railroad to the south line of Shelby county, and thence along the line of the Springfield branch of the Ohio and Mississippi railroad to Shawneetown.

¶ 317. 24. Colorado (1886).—The Colorado conference shall embrace the state of Colorado, the state of Utah, that part of Wyoming lying south of the 42nd meridian, and that part of New Mexico lying west of the 106th meridian.

¶ 318. 25. North Minnesota (1887).—The North Minnesota conference shall embrace all that part of the state of Minnesota not included in the Minnesota and Northern Iowa conference.

¶ 319. 26. Nebraska (1890).—The Nebraska conference shall be bounded by a line commencing at the southwest corner of Thayer county, Nebraska, thence north to the northwest corner of Platte county, thence west to the southeast corner of Wheeler county, thence north to the northeast corner of Wheeler county, thence west to the northwest corner of Grant county, thence north to the White river in South Dakota, thence east along the White river to its junction with the Missouri river, thence east to the southeast,

along the Missouri river, to its junction with Dakota county, thence along the county line to the northwest corner, thence to the southwest corner, thence east along southern boundary of said county to the Missouri river, thence along the Missouri river to the southeast corner of state of Nebraska, thence west along the southern boundary of the state of Nebraska to place of beginning.

¶ 320. 27. Southern California (1891).—The Southern California conference shall embrace all of the state of California not embraced in the California conference, together with the state of Arizona.

¶ 321. 28. Arkansas and Southern Missouri (1895).—The Arkansas and Southern Missouri conference shall embrace the state of Arkansas together with that part of Missouri not included in the Missouri conference.

¶ 322. 29. Columbia River (1896).—The Columbia River conference shall include that part of the state of Washington lying east of Grant, Douglas and Okanogan counties, and that part of Oregon east of Gillian, Wheeler and Crook counties, and north of the boundaries of the Southern Oregon conference; it shall also include the state of Idaho and that part of the state of Montana lying west of the 110th meridian.

¶ 323. 30. Washington (1896).—The Washington conference shall be bounded by the Columbia river on the south, and on the east by the Columbia river to the intersection of the Columbia river with the southern boundary of Grant county, thence along the eastern boundary of Grant, Douglas and Okanogan counties to the northern boundary of the state, thence west to the crest of the Cascade Mountains, thence along the crest of the Cascade Mountains to and including Alaska, and on the west by the Pacific waters.

¶ 324. 31. Platte River (1896).—The Platte



River conference shall include all that part of the state of Nebraska not included in the Nebraska conference and that part of Wyoming lying north of the 42nd meridian.

¶ 325. 32. West Ontario (1896).—The West Ontario conference shall include all that part of the province of Ontario lying west of the following boundary line: The Niagara river, the west bounds of the counties of Peel and Simcoe, and the west bounds of the Muskoka, Parry Sound and Nipissing districts.

¶ 326. 33. East Ontario (1896).—The East Ontario conference shall include all that part of the province of Ontario not included in the West Ontario conference.

¶ 327. 34. Kentucky and Tennessee (1896).—The Kentucky and Tennessee conference shall include the states of Kentucky and Tennessee.

¶ 328. 35. North Dakota (1897).—The North Dakota conference shall include all of the state of North Dakota and that part of Montana lying east of the 110th meridian.

¶ 329. 36. Oil City (1899).—The Oil City conference shall include that part of the state of Pennsylvania lying west of a line beginning at the north-east corner of Potter county in said state and running due south to the south bounds of the state. This line, north and south, is also the east boundary line of the Pittsburgh conference. The southern boundary line of the Oil city conference shall be as follows: Beginning at the Ohio state line and running due east along the south bounds of Lawrence county to the west bounds of Clearfield county, thence south to the southwest corner of Clearfield county, thence east along the south bounds of Clearfield and Center counties to the eastern boundary line of the Oil City and Pittsburgh conferences above mentioned; also the

counties of Huntington, Mifflin, Juniata, Snyder, Union, Lycoming and Clinton; also that part of Blair county north of the line from east to west of Altoona, all in the state of Pennsylvania. It shall also include the towns of Conneaut and North Kingsville, in the state of Ohio.

¶ 330. 37. Oklahoma (1889).—The Oklahoma conference shall include all of Oklahoma and the Indian Territory.

¶ 331. 38. South Africa (1907).—The South Africa mission conference shall include the whole of Portuguese East Africa, Natal, Transvaal, Cape Colony and the Orange River Colony.

¶ 332. 39. Southern Oregon (1912).—The Southern Oregon conference shall include that part of the state of Oregon lying south of a line beginning at the Pacific Ocean at the northwest corner of Lane county and extending due east across the state.

¶ 333. 40. Georgia and Florida (1913).—The Georgia and Florida conference shall include the states of Georgia and Florida.

¶ 334. 41. Saskatchewan (1914).—The Saskatchewan conference shall include the provinces of Saskatchewan and Manitoba.

¶ 335. 42. Alberta (1914).—The Alberta conference shall include the province of Alberta and all that portion of the province of British Columbia lying east of the crest of the Cascade Mountains.

¶ 336. 43. East Texas (1915).—The East Texas conference is bounded as follows: Beginning at the Texas and Pacific Railroad, at the boundary line of Texas and Louisiana, on the Shreveport branch, following the same to Big Sandy, thence to the St. Louis and Southwestern Railroad to Waco, thence to San Antonio and Aransas Pass Railroad to Cuero, thence the Southern Pacific to Port Lavaca, thence along the

Gulf of Mexico to Louisiana, thence up the Louisiana line to the point of beginning.

¶ 337. 44. North Indiana (reorganized 1922).—North Indiana conference shall embrace that part of Indiana north and east of a line running east along the line of the Toledo, Peoria and Warsaw railroad to the second principal meridian, thence due south to the south line of Boone county, thence due east to the Ohio state line. It shall include the whole of Union City.

¶ 338. 45. Japan (1923).—The Japan conference shall include all of the work in Japan which is carried on by the Free Methodist church.

¶ 339. Any question of boundaries that may arise shall be referred to the executive committee.



**PART X**  
**THE RITUAL**

## **CHAPTERS**

- I. BAPTISM**
- II. THE LORD'S SUPPER**
- III. THE MARRIAGE CEREMONY**
- IV. THE BURIAL OF THE DEAD**
- V. ORDINATION SERVICES**
- VI. FORM FOR DEDICATION OF  
CHURCHES**

# CHAPTER I

## BAPTISM

¶ 340. 1. Adult persons and the parents of each child to be baptized, shall have the choice of immersion, sprinkling, or pouring.

2. We will on no account whatever make a charge for administering baptism.

### I. Of Infants

[The minister coming to the font, which is to be filled with pure water, shall use the following:]

¶ 341. Dearly beloved, forasmuch as our Savior, Christ, saith, "Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for of such is the kingdom of God;" and as the holy apostle St. Peter declares that, "The promise is unto you and to your children," therefore this child has been brought hither that he may be consecrated by this solemn ordinance to the service of his Creator, and that he may receive the sign and seal of the covenant of grace into which God is mercifully pleased to enter with all his children;

I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant unto this child, that he being made partaker of the divine nature may grow up into Christ our living head in all things, till he comes in the unity of the faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the

stature of the fulness of Christ; and unto these parents the needed grace that they may properly discharge all the duties they owe to this child which God has given them

[Then shall the minister say:]

Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, the aid of all who need, the helper of all who flee to thee for succor, the covenant-keeping God, we thank thee that thou hast made it our privilege to dedicate our children to thy service, that they may live to thy glory, and gain everlasting life. We call upon thee for this child that he may be delivered from the power of sin and Satan, and be sanctified by the power of the Holy Ghost, and enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing. We pray thee for these parents, that they may realize how great is the responsibility resting upon them touching the proper training of those entrusted to their care; we beseech thee to grant unto them the aid of thy Holy Spirit, that both by precept and example they may so lead this child in the narrow way of life, that both parent and child may come to the everlasting kingdom, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

[Then shall the people stand up and the minister shall say:]

Hear the words of the gospel written by St. Mark, in the tenth chapter, commencing with the thirteenth verse:

They brought young children to Christ, that he should touch them. And his disciples rebuked those that brought them; but when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto



you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he cannot enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them and blessed them.

[Then shall the minister demand of the parents severally, as follows:]

Ques. Dost thou, in the presence of God, and of these witnesses, solemnly dedicate this child to the Lord, that he may live in his service all his days?

Ans. I do.

Ques. Dost thou, so far as thou canst, in his behalf, renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the sinful desires of the flesh, so that, in the training of this child, thou wilt not follow nor be led by them; and so that, as far as in thee lies, thou wilt prevent him from following the same?

Ans. I do.

Ques. Dost thou believe in the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments?

Ans. I do.

Ques. Wilt thou, out of the same, diligently teach this child the statutes and commandments of the Most High; and wilt thou train him up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord?

Ans. I will.

[Then the minister shall take the child into his hands and say to the friends of the child:]

Name this child.

[And then, naming it after them, he shall sprinkle or pour water upon it, or, if desired, immerse it in water, saying:]

N., I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

[Then he shall say, all kneeling:]

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name; thy kingdom come; thy will be done, in earth as it is in heaven; give us this day our daily bread, and forgive us our debts as we forgive our debtors; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil; for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

[Then shall the minister conclude with extemporary prayer.]

## II. Of Those of Riper Years

¶ 342. Dearly beloved, since all men are by nature sinners, and have nothing in themselves by which they can be delivered from the guilt and pollution of sin, and attain to that holiness without which no man can see the Lord, we invite you to join with us in fervent prayer for these persons, that they may have grace always to keep their covenant with God, and that they may continually enjoy the washing of regeneration, and the renewing of the Holy Ghost.

[Then shall the minister say:]

Almighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succor, the life of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead; we call upon thee for these persons; that they, coming to thy holy baptism, may by this rite truthfully testify to that inner washing through faith in the precious blood of thy Son Jesus Christ, and that they may enjoy the everlasting benediction of this heavenly washing and come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord.

[Then shall the people stand up, and the minister shall say:]

Hear the words of the Savior as recorded in the gospel written by St. Matthew, in the twenty-eighth

chapter, "Go ye therefore and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost, teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you, and, lo! I am with you alway even unto the end of the world." Amen.

[Then the minister shall speak to the person to be baptized in this wise:]

Well beloved, who here present yourselves for holy baptism, you have heard how the congregation hath prayed that God would continue his loving favor toward you and bring you unto his eternal kingdom. And God, the covenant-keeping God, hath promised by his only begotten Son whom he yielded up for our redemption that he would grant these gracious favors. Wherefore you must promise upon your part in the presence of this congregation that you, renouncing the devil and all his works, will implicitly believe God's holy word and obediently keep his commandments.

[Then shall the minister demand of each of the persons to be baptized severally:]

Ques. Dost thou renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Ans. I renounce them all.

Ques. Dost thou believe in God, the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth? and in Jesus Christ, his only begotten Son, our Lord? and that he was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary? that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried? that he arose again on the third day? that he ascended into heaven, and

sitteth at the right hand of God, the Father Almighty, and from thence shall come again, at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the Holy Ghost, the communion of saints; the remission of sins; the resurrection of the body, and everlasting life after death?

Ans. All this I steadfastly believe.

Ques. Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Ans. This is my desire.

Ques. Wilt thou obediently keep God's will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

Ans. I will endeavor so to do, God being my helper.

[Then shall the minister say:]

Almighty and everlasting God, author of life eternal, grant that the regenerating grace which thou hast so mercifully vouchsafed to these persons may not have been bestowed in vain. Grant also that they may enjoy that greater baptism of the Holy Ghost to the end that all carnal affections may be destroyed in them and that every Christian grace and virtue may freely live and grow in them. Amen. Almighty God, Father of all mankind, Eternal Son, Deliverer of thine Israel, Holy Spirit, Guide of thy people, grant that these persons may have constant victory over the world, the flesh and the devil, and that they may enjoy the fulness of thy grace and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children. We ask it through Jesus Christ, our Lord. Amen.

[Then shall the minister take by the right hand each person to be baptized, and placing him conveniently by the font, according to his discretion, shall ask the name and then sprinkle or pour water upon him (or if he shall desire it, shall immerse him in water), saying:]

N., I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

[Then shall be said the Lord's Prayer, all kneeling, concluding with extemporary prayer and the benediction.]

## CHAPTER II

### THE LORD'S SUPPER

(The use of individual communion cups is recommended, wherever practicable.)

#### I. General Directions

¶ 343. 1. Let all our ministers exercise due care to see that no person known to be living an immoral life, or to be guilty of any disreputable practise be admitted to the Lord's table among us until he shall have given satisfactory evidence of repentance and amendment of life.

2. All persons properly included in the general invitation may be allowed to partake of the Lord's Supper among us.

#### II. Order for the Administration of the Lord's Supper

[The elder may say:]

¶ 344. Ye that do truly and earnestly repent of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbors, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking henceforth in his holy ways, draw near with faith, and take this holy sacrament to your comfort; and, meekly kneeling, make your humble confession to Almighty God.

[Then may this general confession be made:]

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men, we acknowl-

edge and bewail the manifold sins and wickedness of our past lives, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy Divine Majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, and are heartily sorry for these our past misdoings; the remembrance of them is grievous unto us. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most merciful Father, for thy Son, our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, forgive us all that is past; and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, to the honor and glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ, our Lord. Amen.

[Or in place of it the elder may say the Lord's Prayer, the people repeating it with him.]

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name; thy kingdom come; thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven; give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our debts as we forgive our debtors; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil; for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

[Then may the elder say:]

O Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy great mercy hast promised forgiveness of sins to all them that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto thee; have mercy upon us; pardon and deliver us from our sins, confirm and strengthen us in all goodness, and bring us to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ, our Lord. Amen.

#### THE COLLECT

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts are opened, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; cleanse the thoughts of our hearts, by the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, that we may perfectly

love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy name, through Christ, our Lord. Amen.

[Then may the elder say:]

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty and everlasting God.

Therefore, with angels and archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most high. Amen.

[Then may the elder say:]

We do not presume to come to this thy table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy; grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son, Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that we may live and grow thereby, and that being washed through his most precious blood, we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

[Then may the elder say the prayer of consecration, as follows:]

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son, Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the cross for our redemption, who made there by his oblation of himself once offered, a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation and satisfaction, for the sins of the whole world; and did institute, and in his holy gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death until his coming again; hear us, O merciful



Father, we most humbly beseech thee, and grant that we, receiving these, thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son, our Savior Jesus Christ's holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood; who, in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread;

[Here the elder may take the plate of bread into his hand.]

and when he had given thanks, he broke it and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat; this is my body which is given for you; do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he took the cup;

[Here he may take the cup in his hand.]

and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this; for this

[And here he may lay his hand upon all the vessels which contain the wine.]

is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you and for many, for the remission of sins; do this as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me. Amen.

[Then may the minister first receive the communion in both kinds himself, and then proceed to deliver the same to the other ministers in like manner (if any there be present), and after that to the people also, in order, into their hands. And when he delivers the bread he shall say:]

The body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy soul and body unto everlasting life. Take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thy heart, by faith, with thanksgiving.

[And the minister that delivers the cup may say:]

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy soul and body unto everlasting

life. Drink this in remembrance that Christ's blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

[If the consecrated bread or wine shall be all spent before all have communicated, the elder may consecrate more, by repeating the prayer of consecration.

When all have communed the minister shall return to the Lord's table and place upon it what remaineth of the consecrated elements, covering the same with a fair linen cloth.

Here the elder may offer extemporary prayer, concluding with this blessing:]

May the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son, Jesus Christ, our Lord; and the blessings of God Almighty, the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost, be among you and remain with you always. Amen.

## CHAPTER III

### THE MARRIAGE CEREMONY

¶ 345. [At the day and time appointed for the solemnizing of matrimony, the persons to be married standing together, the man on the right hand of the woman, the minister shall say:]

Dearly beloved, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the presence of these witnesses, to join together this man and this woman in holy matrimony; which is an honorable estate, instituted of God in the time of man's innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that is between Christ and his Church; which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of St. Paul to be honorable among all men; and therefore is not by any to be taken in hand unadvisedly, but reverently, discreetly, and in the fear of God.

Into which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joined. Therefore, if any can show any just cause why they may not lawfully be joined together, let him now speak, or else hereafter forever hold his peace.

[And also speaking unto the persons that are to be married, he may say:]

I require and charge you both (as you will answer at the dreadful day of judgment, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you know any impediment why you may not be lawfully joined together in matrimony, you do now confess it,

for be ye well assured, that so many as are coupled together otherwise than God's word doth allow, are not joined together by God, neither is their matrimony lawful.

[If no impediment be alleged, then shall the minister say unto the man:]

M., wilt thou have this woman to be thy wedded wife, to live together after God's ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honor, and keep her, in sickness and in health; and, forsaking all others, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live?

[Then the man shall answer:]

I will.

[Then the minister shall say unto the woman:]

N., wilt thou have this man to be thy wedded husband, to live together after God's ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? Wilt thou love, honor and keep him, in sickness and in health; and, forsaking all others, keep thee only unto him, so long as ye both shall live?

[Then the woman shall answer:]

I will.

[Then shall the minister join their right hands together, and say:]

Those whom God hath joined together let not man put asunder.

Forasmuch as M. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God, and this company, and thereto have pledged their faith each to the other, and have declared the same by joining hands; I pronounce that they are husband and wife together, in the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

[And the minister shall add this blessing:]

God the Father, God the Son, God the Holy Ghost, bless, preserve, and keep you; the Lord mercifully

with his favor look upon you, and so fill you with all spiritual benediction and grace, that ye may so live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life everlasting. Amen.

[Then let prayer be offered.]

## CHAPTER IV

### THE BURIAL OF THE DEAD

¶ 346. We will on no account make a charge for burying the dead.

[The minister, meeting the corpse, and going before it shall say:]

I am the resurrection and the life; he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live; and whosoever liveth and believeth in me, shall never die (John 11: 25, 26).

I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth; and though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God; whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another (Job 19: 25-27).

We brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord (1 Tim. 6: 7; Job 1: 21).

[At the grave, while the corpse is being laid in the earth, the minister shall say:]

Man that is born of woman hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up and is cut down like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow and never continueth in one stay.

In the midst of life we are in death; of whom may we seek for succor but of thee, O Lord, who for our sins art justly displeased?

Yet, O Lord, God most holy, O Lord most mighty,

O holy and most merciful Savior, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternal death.

Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts; shut not thy merciful ears to our prayers, but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and most merciful Savior, thou most worthy Judge eternal, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

[Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body, the minister shall say:]

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God, in his wise providence, to take out of this world the soul of our deceased brother, we therefore commit his body to the ground; earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; looking for the general resurrection in the last day, and the life of the world to come, through our Lord Jesus Christ; at whose second coming in glorious majesty to judge the world, the earth and the sea shall give up their dead; and the corruptible bodies of those who sleep in him shall be changed, and made like unto his own glorious body; according to the mighty working whereby he is able to subdue all things unto himself.

I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write: from henceforth blessed are the dead who die in the Lord; even so, saith the Spirit, for they rest from their labors.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name; thy kingdom come; thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread, and forgive us our debts as we forgive our debtors; and lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. Amen.

#### THE COLLECT

O merciful God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life; in whom

whosoever believeth shall live, though he die; and whosoever liveth and believeth in him shall not die eternally; we meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sin unto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life we may rest in him; and at the general resurrection, on the last day, may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy well-beloved Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye blessed of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee, O merciful Father, through Jesus Christ, our Redeemer. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.



## CHAPTER V

### ORDINATION SERVICES

#### I. Ordination of Elders

¶ 347. [When the time appointed for the ordination shall have come one of the elders shall present unto the president those who are to be ordained, saying:

I present unto you these persons (reading their names aloud) to be ordained elders. Then the president shall say unto the people:]

Brethren, these are they whom we purpose, God willing, this day to ordain elders. For after due examination, we find not to the contrary, but that they are lawfully called to this function and ministry, and that they are persons meet for the same. But if any of you know any impediment or crime in any of them, for which he ought not to be received into this holy ministry, come forth in the name of God, and show what the crime or impediment is.

[If no crime nor impediment be alleged, then shall be said the collect, epistle, and gospel, as follows:]

#### THE COLLECT

Almighty God, Giver of all good things, who by the Holy Spirit hast appointed divers orders of ministers in thy church, mercifully behold these, thy servants, now called to the office of elder, and replenish them so with the truth of thy doctrine and adorn them with innocency of life, that both by word and good example they may faithfully serve thee in this office, to the glory of thy name and the edification of thy

church, through the mercies of our Savior, Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, world without end. Amen.

THE EPISTLE—EPHESIANS 4:7-13

Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive and gave gifts unto men. (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ; till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ.

THE GOSPEL—ST. JOHN 10:7-16

Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door; by me, if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out and find pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal and to kill, and to destroy; I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. I am the good shepherd; the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is a hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth,

because he is a hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father; and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice, and there shall be one fold and one shepherd.

[And that done, the president shall say unto them as follows:]

You have heard, brethren, in the lessons taken out of the gospel and the writings of the apostles, of what dignity, and of how great importance this office is whereunto ye are called.

We have good hope that you have all weighed and pondered these things with yourselves long before this time; and that you have clearly determined, by God's grace, to give yourselves wholly to this office, whereunto it hath pleased God to call you; so that as much as lieth in you, you will apply yourselves wholly to this one thing, and draw all your cares and studies this way, and that you will continually pray to God the Father by the mediation of our only Savior, Jesus Christ, for the heavenly assistance of the Holy Ghost; that by daily reading and weighing of the Scriptures, ye may wax riper and stronger in your ministry; and that ye may so endeavor yourselves from time to time to sanctify the lives of you and yours, and to fashion them after the rule and doctrine of Christ, that ye may be wholesome and godly examples and patterns for the people to follow.

And now that this present congregation of Christ, here assembled, may also understand your minds and wills in these things, and that this your promise, may the more move you to do your duties, ye shall answer plainly to these things which we, in the name of God

and his church, shall demand of you touching the same.

Do you think in your heart that you are truly called, according to the will of our Lord Jesus Christ, to the gospel ministry, and to perform the duties of an elder?

Ans. I think so.

President: Are you persuaded that the Holy Scriptures contain sufficiently all doctrines required of necessity for eternal salvation through faith in Jesus Christ? And are you determined out of the said Scriptures to instruct the people committed to your charge, and to teach nothing as required of necessity to salvation but that which you shall be persuaded may be concluded and proved by the Scriptures?

A. I am so persuaded, and have so determined by God's grace.

P. Will you then give your faithful diligence always so to minister the doctrines and sacraments and discipline of Christ, as the Lord hath commanded?

A. I will do so by the help of the Lord.

P. Will you be ready with all faithful diligence to banish and drive away all erroneous and strange doctrines contrary to God's word; and to use both public and private monitions and exhortations, as well to the sick as to the whole, within your charge, as need shall require and occasion shall be given?

A. I will, the Lord being my helper.

P. Will you be diligent in prayers, and in reading the Holy Scriptures, and such studies as help to a knowledge of the same, laying aside the study of the world and the flesh?

A. I will endeavor so to do, the Lord being my helper.

P. Will you be diligent to frame and fashion your-

self and your family according to the doctrine of Christ; and to make both yourself and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples and patterns to the flock of Christ?

A. I shall apply myself thereto, the Lord being my helper.

P. Will you maintain and set forward as much as lieth in you, quietness, peace, and love, among all Christian people, and especially among those who are or may be committed to your charge?

A. I will do so, the Lord being my helper.

[That done, the president shall pray in this wise, and say:]

Let us pray.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thine infinite love and goodness toward us hast given to us thine only and most dearly beloved Son, Jesus Christ, to be our Redeemer, and the author of everlasting life; for these so great benefits of thy eternal goodness we render unto thee most hearty thanks; we praise and worship thee; and we humbly beseech thee that we may continue to show ourselves thankful unto thee, for these, and all other, thy benefits, and that we may daily increase and go forward in the knowledge and faith of thee and thy Son, by the Holy Spirit. So that thy holy name may be forever glorified, and thy blessed kingdom enlarged, through the same, thy Son, Jesus Christ, our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Holy Spirit, world without end. Amen.

[When this prayer is done, those to be ordained should remain kneeling, and the president, and the elders present, shall lay their hands severally upon the head of each of them, and the president shall say:]

The Lord pour upon thee the Holy Ghost for the office and work of an elder in the Church of God now

committed unto thee by the imposition of our hands. And be thou a faithful dispenser of the word of God, and of his holy sacraments; in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

[They shall continue to kneel, and the president shall deliver to each one of them the Bible into his hands, and shall say:]

Take thou authority to preach the word of God and to administer the holy sacraments in the congregation.

[Then the president shall say:]

Most merciful Father, we beseech thee to send upon these thy servants thy heavenly blessings, that they may be clothed with righteousness and that thy word spoken by their mouths may have such success, that it may never be spoken in vain. Grant us also that we may have grace to hear and receive, what they shall deliver out of thy most holy word, or agreeably to the same, as the means of our salvation; and that in all our words and deeds we may seek thy glory and the increase of thy kingdom through Jesus Christ, our Lord. Amen.

Assist us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorify thy name, and finally, by thy mercy, obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ, our Lord. Amen.

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son, Jesus Christ, our Lord; and the blessings of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be among you, and remain with you always. Amen.

## II. Ordination of Deacons

¶ 348. [When the time appointed for the ordination shall have come, one of the elders shall present unto the president those who are to be ordained, saying : "I present unto you these persons, (reading their names aloud) to be ordained deacons." Then the president shall say to the people:]

Brethren, if any of you know any crime or impediment in any of these persons presented to be ordained deacon, for which he ought not to be admitted to that office, come forth in the name of God and show what the crime or impediment is.

[If no crime nor impediment be alleged, then shall be said the following collect and epistle:]

### THE COLLECT

Almighty God, who by thy divine providence hath appointed divers orders of ministers in thy Church, and who didst inspire thy apostles to choose into the order of deacons thy first martyr, St. Stephen, with others; mercifully behold these thy servants, now called to the like office and administrations; replenish them so with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn them with innocency of life, that both by word and good example they may faithfully serve thee in this office, to the glory of thy name, and the edification of thy Church, through the merits of our Savior, Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, now and forever. Amen.

### THE EPISTLE—1 TIMOTHY 3: 8-13

Deacons in like manner must be grave, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. And let these also first be proved; then let them serve as deacons if they be blameless. Women in like manner must be grave, not slanderers, tem-

perate, faithful in all things. Let deacons be husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. For they that have served well as deacons gain to themselves a good standing, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

[Then shall the president examine each one of those who are to be ordained, in the presence of the people, after the manner following:]

President. Do you trust that you are inwardly moved by the Holy Ghost to take upon you the office of the ministry in the Church of Christ, to serve God for the promoting of his glory and the edification of his people?

Ans. I trust so.

P. Do you unfeignedly believe all the canonical Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments?

A. I do believe them.

P. Will you diligently read or expound the same unto the people whom you shall be appointed to serve?

A. I will.

P. It appertaineth to the office of a deacon to assist the elder in divine service. And especially when he ministereth the holy communion, and to help him in the distribution thereof, and to read and expound the Holy Scriptures; to instruct the youth, and in the absence of the elder to baptize. And, furthermore, it is his office to search for the sick, poor, and impotent, that they may be visited and relieved. Will you do this gladly and willingly?

A. I will do so by the help of God.

P. Will you apply all your diligence to frame and fashion your own lives (and the lives of your families) according to the doctrine of Christ; and to make (both) yourselves (and them) as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples of the flock of Christ?



A. I will do so, the Lord being my helper.

P. Will you reverently obey them to whom the charge and government over you is committed, following with glad mind and will their godly admonitions?

A. I will endeavor so to do, the Lord being my helper.

[The president, laying his hands severally upon the head of each one of them, shall say:]

Take thou authority to execute the office of a deacon in the church of God, in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

[Then shall the president deliver to each one of them the Holy Bible, saying:]

Take thou authority to read the Holy Scriptures in the church of God, and to preach in the same.

[Then one of them, appointed by the president, shall read the gospel.]

Luke 12: 35-38. Let your loins be girded about and your lights burning, and ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their Lord, when he will return from the wedding, that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. Blessed are those servants whom the Lord when he cometh shall find watching. Verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

[Then shall be said the collects following:]

Almighty God, Giver of all good things, who of thy great goodness hast vouchsafed to accept and take these thy servants into the office of deacon of

thy church; make them, we beseech thee, O Lord, to be modest, humble and constant in their ministration, and to have a ready will to observe all spiritual discipline; that they having always the testimony of a good conscience, and continuing ever stable and strong in thy Son, Christ Jesus, may so well behave themselves in this inferior office, that they may be found worthy to be called into the higher ministries in thy church, through the same, thy Son, our Savior, Jesus Christ; to whom be glory and honor, world without end. Amen.

Assist us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy name, and finally, by thy mercy, obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ, our Lord. Amen.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son, Jesus Christ, our Lord. And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost, be among you, and remain with you always. Amen.

## CHAPTER VI

### FORM FOR DEDICATION OF CHURCHES

¶ 349. [The congregation being assembled, let an appropriate hymn be sung. Afterward, let extemporary prayer be offered. Then shall the minister, or some one appointed, read:]

The first lesson, Psalm 84:

How amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts! My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God. Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O Lord of hosts, my King, and my God. Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah. Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways of them. Who passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools. They go from strength to strength, every one of them in Zion appeareth before God. O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah. Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed. For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the Lord God is a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

The second lesson, Hebrews 10:19-26:

Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; and having an high priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;) and let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching. For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins.

[Then let an appropriate hymn be sung; after which the minister shall deliver a sermon suitable to the occasion. Contributions may then be received from the people.]

[Then let the trustees stand before the altar, and one of them, or some one in their behalf, say unto the minister:]

We present unto you this building, to be dedicated as a church for the service and worship of Almighty God.

[Then shall the minister request the congregation to stand, while he repeats the following declaration:]

### DECLARATION

Dearly beloved, it is meet and right, as we learn from the Holy Scriptures, that houses erected for the public worship of God should be specially set apart and dedicated to religious uses. For such a dedication we are now assembled. With gratitude, therefore, to Almighty God, who has signally blessed his servants in their holy enterprise of erecting this

church, we dedicate it to his service, for the reading of the Holy Scriptures, the preaching of the word of God, the administration of the holy sacraments, and for all other exercises of religious worship and service, according to the Discipline and usages of the Free Methodist church.

[Then let the dedicatory prayer be offered.]



**PART XI**  
**COURSES OF STUDY**

## **CHAPTERS**

- I. FOR TRAVELING PREACHERS**
- II. FOR LOCAL PREACHERS**
- III. FOR DEACONESSES**
- IV. COURSE OF READING FOR CLASS  
LEADERS**
- V. FOR MISSIONARIES IN AFRICA**
- VI. FOR MISSIONARIES IN INDIA**
- VII. BIBLE SCHOOL COURSE FOR NATIVES  
IN INDIA**
- VIII. FOR MISSIONARIES IN CHINA**
- IX. BOARD OF EXAMINERS**



## CHAPTER I

### COURSE OF STUDY FOR TRAVELING PREACHERS

#### PRELIMINARY

- ¶ 350. 1. English Grammar  
2. Arithmetic  
3. Modern Geography  
4. Spelling  
5. Composition  
6. United States History (Candidates in Canada,  
Canadian History)  
7. Binney's Theological Compend  
8. Wesley's Plain Account of Christian Perfection  
9. Free Methodist Discipline

#### FIRST YEAR

- ¶ 351. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Part I, Books 1, 2  
and 3  
2. Hogue's Homiletics and Pastoral Theology,  
Part I  
3. Hill's Foundation of Rhetoric, Part I  
4. Reed's Parliamentary Rules  
5. Present written sermon  
Books to be read:  
1. Hogue's History of the Free Methodist Church,  
Volume I  
2. Roberts' Fishers of Men  
3. Canright: The Sabbath Neither Popish nor Pa-  
gan

4. Hogue's The Class Meeting as a Means of Grace
5. Schaff's Person of Christ
6. Wesley's Sermons, Volume 1, sermons 1 to 30 inclusive

## SECOND YEAR

- ¶ 352. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Part I, Books 4 and 5, and Part II
2. Hill's Foundation of Rhetoric, Part II
  3. Homiletics and Pastoral Theology, Part II
  4. Hopkins' Outline Study of Man
  5. Elson: Modern Times and the Living Past. To the period of the Reformation, page 316
  6. Present written sermon
- Books to be read:
1. Hogue's History of the Free Methodist Church, Volume II
  2. Wood's Perfect Love
  3. Blanchard: Modern Secret Societies
  4. Fitchett's Wesley and His Century
  5. Wesley's Sermons, Volume I, sermons 31 to 58 inclusive

## THIRD YEAR

- ¶ 353. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Parts III and IV
2. Smith's Old Testament History
  3. Wayland's Moral Science, or Hopkins' Law of Love and Love as a Law
  4. Elson: Modern Times and Living Past. From the period of the Reformation to the world war
  5. Fisher's Church History, first half
  6. Present written sermon
- Books to be read:
1. Stevens' History of Methodism
  2. Life of Redfield
  3. Hogue's Hymns That Are Immortal
  4. Lowery's Possibilities of Grace.

## FOURTH YEAR

- ¶ 354. 1. Burrell's Why I Believe the Bible  
2. Smith's New Testament History  
3. Coleman's Social Ethics  
4. Jevon's Logic (primer edition)  
5. Fisher's Church History, second half  
6. Present written sermon

## Books to be read:

1. D'Aubigne's History of the Reformation, or  
Linsay: Vol. I. Reformation in Germany. Vol. II.  
Reformation in the Lands Beyond Germany
2. Esenwein's How to Attract and Hold an Au-  
dience
3. The Indwelling Christ, by Baldwin
4. Hogue's The Holy Spirit, A Study

## CHAPTER II

### COURSE OF STUDY FOR LOCAL PREACHERS

#### I. For Local Preachers Who are to be Examined by the Quarterly Conference

##### FIRST YEAR

- ¶ 355. 1. Binney's Theological Compend  
2. Wesley's Plain Account of Christian Perfection  
3. Articles of Religion and General Rules of the Free Methodist Discipline

Books to be read:

1. Roberts' Fishers of Men
2. MacGeary's Outline History of the Free Methodist Church
3. Wesley's Sermons, Volume I, sermons 1 to 15 inclusive

##### SECOND YEAR

- ¶ 356. 1. Sims' Helps to Bible Study (revised edition)

2. Hogue's Handbook of Homiletics and Pastoral Theology, Part I

Books to be read:

1. Wood's Perfect Love
2. Schaff's Person of Christ
3. Wesley's Sermons, Volume I, sermons 16 to 30 inclusive

The examination of local preachers and evangelists may be conducted orally.

## **II. For Local Preachers Who Wish to be Ordained Deacons**

- ¶ 357. 1. Field's Handbook of Theology, first half  
2. Smith's Old Testament History

Books to be read:

1. Hogue's History of the Free Methodist Church, Volume I
2. Burrell's Why I Believe the Bible
3. The Indwelling Christ, by Baldwin

## **III. For Local Deacons Who Wish to be Ordained Elders**

- ¶ 358. 1. Field's Handbook of Theology, second half  
2. Smith's New Testament History

Books to be read:

1. Hogue's History of the Free Methodist Church, Volume II
2. Blanchard: Modern Secret Societies.
3. Fitchett's Wesley and His Century

N. B.—The examination of local preachers who wish to be ordained shall be conducted by the annual conference. Let the examining committees and candidates to be examined be present at the seat of conference for examinations not later than the first day of the conference session. Candidates not present at such time forfeit their right to examination for that year. In conducting examinations, examiners shall report the standing of each candidate in each book according to a scale of ten, six being satisfactory.

## CHAPTER III

### COURSE OF STUDY FOR DEACONESSES

#### FIRST YEAR

- ¶ 359. 1. Free Methodist Discipline  
2. Hurst's Outline of Bible History (Normal Edition)  
3. American Red Cross and Home Hygiene  
Books to be read:  
1. All About the Bible, by Collett  
2. Clara Leffingwell, a Missionary, by Sellew  
3. Deaconess, Ancient and Modern, by Wheeler

#### SECOND YEAR

- ¶ 359a. 1. Binney's Theological Compend  
2. Wesley's Plain Account of Christian Perfection  
3. Roberts: Fishers of Men  
Books to be read:  
1. Arthur's Tongue of Fire  
2. The Heart of Asbury's Journal, by Tipple  
3. Hogue: Hymns That Are Immortal  
4. Thoburn: The Deaconess and Her Vocation

The examination of deaconesses shall be conducted by the annual conference board of examiners, and may be conducted orally. See paragraph 174 (11). A deaconess having completed the foregoing studies of the first and second years is eligible to be licensed by the annual conference, according to paragraph 174 (6).

## CHAPTER IV

### COURSE OF READING FOR CLASS LEADERS

¶ 360. The following course of reading for class leaders is recommended by the general conference in the belief that it will meet a general need throughout our work, and that the few inexpensive volumes therein named are of such a character as cannot fail to benefit all class leaders who will carefully read them, not only in the way of personal edification, but also in the way of increasing their efficiency in dealing with those under their care in this responsible office.

Discipline of the Free Methodist Church  
Binney's Theological Compend  
The Class Meeting as a Means of Grace (Hogue)  
Life of William Bramwell (Thompson)  
Life of J. W. Redfield (Terrill)  
Christian Perfection (Wesley)  
Perfect Love (Wood)  
Fishers of Men (Roberts)  
Hymns That Are Immortal (Hogue)  
History of Methodism (Stevens, Abridged)  
Daniel Quorm and His Religious Notions (Pearse)  
The King's Son. A Memoir of Billy Bray  
The Christian's Secret of a Happy Life  
Outline History of the Free Methodist Church  
In Christ (Pierson)  
The Person of Christ (Schaff)  
Blanchard: Modern Secret Societies  
Lowery: Possibilities of Grace

## CHAPTER V

### COURSE OF STUDY FOR MISSIONARIES IN AFRICA\*

#### FIRST YEAR

- ¶ 361. 1. Grammar, in native language  
2. Translate St. John's Gospel from vernacular  
3. Composition work in native language  
4. Free Methodist Discipline  
5. Steele's Bible Study

Books to be read:

1. "Essential Kaffir." At Inhambane, "The Life of a South African Tribe"
2. Redemption of Africa, Volume I
3. "The Foreign Missionary," by Brown
4. Roberts' Fishers of Men

#### SECOND YEAR

- ¶ 362. 1. Papers in vernacular on "Paul's Missionary Journeys," and "Life of Joseph"
2. Translate from vernacular first fifteen chapters of Genesis and three of Paul's shorter epistles
  3. Ralston's Divinity, Part I, Books 1, 2 and 3
  4. Wesley's Plain Account of Christian Perfection
  5. Hogue's Homiletics

---

\* This course of study to apply to all missionaries in Africa who are candidates for ordination. Others to take the course of reading and to pass examination in the vernacular language.



Books to be read:

1. Redemption of Africa, Volume II
2. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume I
3. Theal's History, and Whitman's Geography of South Africa
4. G. Harry Agnew, a Pioneer Missionary

#### THIRD YEAR

¶ 363. 1. Translate first fifty Psalms from vernacular

2. Translate into the vernacular a "First Reader"
3. Read in vernacular, "Journey to the King"
4. Ralston's Divinity, Part I, Books 4 and 5, and Part II

5. Hopkins' Outline Study of Man

Books to be read:

1. Healing of the Nations
2. Hogue's History of the Free Methodist Church, Volume I
3. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume II

#### FOURTH YEAR

¶ 364. 1. Translate into the vernacular a small book. "The Dairyman's Daughter," suggested or some other book as selected by board of examiners

2. Ralston's Divinity, Parts III and IV

3. Hurlbut's Biblical Geography

4. Fisher's Church History

Books to be read:

1. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume III
2. Hogue's History of the Free Methodist Church, Volume II
3. New Acts of the Apostles
4. Pilgrim's Progress in vernacular

## CHAPTER VI

### COURSE OF STUDY FOR MISSIONARIES IN INDIA\*

#### FIRST YEAR

- ¶ 365. 1. Free Methodist Discipline  
2. Wesley's Plain Account of Christian Perfection  
3. New Testament Study in Missions  
4. All About the Bible, by Collett

Books to be read—in English:

1. Thoburn's Missionary Apprenticeship
2. Murdock's Indian Missionary Manual
3. Roberts' Fishers of Men
4. Geography of India, by Patterson

Books to be read—in Marathi:

1. The First Three Gospels
2. Genesis to Deuteronomy, inclusive
3. Christianity and Hinduism Compared, by Pad-

manji

#### SECOND YEAR

¶ 366. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Part. I, Books 1, 2 and 3

2. Sims' Helps to Bible Study
3. First Half of History of India for High Schools and Colleges, published by the C. L. S. of Madras
4. MacGeary's Outline History of the Free Methodist Church

Books to be read—in English:

1. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume I

---

\* This course of study to apply to all missionaries in India who are candidates for ordination.

2. Modern Apostles in Missionary By-ways

3. Arsenal, Part I

Books to be read—in Marathi:

1. The Gospel of John, Acts of the Apostles, and Paul's Epistle to the Romans

2. Joshua to Esther

3. Arunodaya, by Padmanji

#### THIRD YEAR

¶ 367. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Part I, Books 4 and 5, and Part II

2. History of India, last half

3. Hogue's Homiletics, Part I

Books to be read—in English:

1. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume II

2. Wood's Perfect Love

3. Arsenal, Part II

4. Hinduism and Christianity Compared, by Robson

Books to be read—in Marathi:

1. I Corinthians to Hebrews

2. Job to Song of Solomon

#### FOURTH YEAR

¶ 368. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Parts III and IV

2. Hurlbut's Biblical Geography

3. Hogue's Homiletics, Part II

Books to be read—in English:

1. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume III

2. Roberts' Holiness Teachings

3. New Acts of the Apostles

4. Arsenal, Part III

Books to be read—in Marathi:

1. James to Revelation

2. Isaiah to Malachi

3. "Pan Lakshat Kon Ghetu"

## CHAPTER VII

### BIBLE SCHOOL COURSE OF STUDY FOR NATIVES IN INDIA

#### I. Students for Three Years

##### FIRST YEAR

¶ 369. Study: Matthew, Genesis, Catechism.  
Read: Chandra Lila, Sundar Singh.

##### SECOND YEAR

¶ 370. Study: Exodus, Leviticus, Mark, Luke, Torrey I.

Read: Life of Colonel Weerasoorie, Story of Mary Jones and her Bible.

##### THIRD YEAR

¶ 371. Study: Whole Pentateuch, John, Acts, Torrey II.

Read: Life of John G. Paton, Barth's Bible Stories.

When the first three years' work has been satisfactorily done, students may be granted an exhorter's license and stationed as preachers, with an increase in pay of rupees 1 per month for passing with an average of 80% or over, or of annas 8 per month for passing with an average of 60% to 70%. The average is for the first three years' work, but the increase is not given until all subjects have been completed.

#### II. Exhorters, for Two Years

##### FIRST YEAR

¶ 372. Study: Joshua to Ruth, Harmony of Gospels, Discipline, pp. 3-37.

Read: Life of Pandita Ramabai, Manual of Christian Doctrines.

## SECOND YEAR

¶ 373. Study: Old Testament Kingdom Period, Romans, Discipline, pp. 55-111, Religion Weighed.

Read: Historical Evidence for the Truth of the Christian Scriptures, Pilgrim's Progress.

## III. Local Preachers, for Four Years

## FIRST YEAR

¶ 374. Study: Isaiah, General Epistles of Paul, Binney, pp. 1-42, Hinduism and Christianity Compared I, Church History I.

Read: Autobiography of Baba Padmanji, Prevailing Prayer.

## SECOND YEAR

¶ 375. Study: Period of Captivity, both history and prophecy, Hebrews, Binney, pp. 43-62, Church History II, Hinduism and Christianity Compared II.

Read: Life of Mohammed, Holiness, by Tracy.

## THIRD YEAR

¶ 376. Study: Remaining Prophets with a review of all the prophets, Pastoral Letters, Binney, pp. 63-106, Church History III.

Read: Edward's Holy Spirit, Part I, Life of Luther.

## FOURTH YEAR

¶ 377. Study: Poetical Books of Bible, Revelation, Binney, pp. 113-123, Discipline, Part 9 (Ritual), Church History IV.

Read: Edward's Holy Spirit, Part II, Life of Mackay of Uganda.

## CHAPTER VIII

### COURSE OF STUDY FOR MISSIONARIES IN CHINA\*

#### FIRST YEAR

For examination:

- ¶ 378. 1. Free Methodist Discipline  
2. Wesley's Plain Account  
3. New Testament Studies in Missions. Beach  
4. Steele's Bible Study

For reading in English:

1. Fishers of Men. Roberts  
2. The Class Meeting. Hogue  
3. Chinese Characteristics  
4. Jubilee Story of the China Inland Mission,  
pages 1 to 212

For reading in Chinese:

1. Matthew and John  
2. Old Testament History

To be memorized:

Lord's Prayer, John 3: 16, Acts 4: 12, Romans 1:  
16, all in Chinese

#### SECOND YEAR

For examination:

- ¶ 379. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Part I, Books 1, 2  
and 3  
2. Hogue's Homiletics, Part I  
3. Hurlbut's Biblical Geography

---

\* This course of study to apply to all missionaries in  
China who are candidates for ordination.

For reading in English:

1. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume I
2. Clara Leffingwell, Sellew
3. Jubilee Story of the China Inland Mission, pages 213 to the end
4. Three Religions of China. Soothill

For reading in Chinese:

1. Pilgrim's Progress
2. Acts to Hebrews

To be memorized:

Matthew 11: 28-30; 28: 20; John 14: 1-3; John 15: 4-5, all in Chinese

Conduct morning prayers or other service before examiner, giving eight to ten minutes' address in Chinese.

### THIRD YEAR

For examination:

- ¶ 380. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Part I, Books 4 and 5, and Part II
2. History of China. Hawkes-Pott, pages 1-108
  3. Hogue's Homiletics, Part II

For reading in English:

1. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume II
2. Wood's Perfect Love
3. The Foreign Missionary. Brown
4. MacGeary's Outline History of the Free Methodist Church

For reading in Chinese:

1. Genesis. Exodus Ch. 1-20; Lev. Ch. 1-8; Judges to 1 Samuel; Psalms 1-41

To be memorized:

Psalm 1 in Chinese

Give a Gospel address or Scripture discourse in Chinese of not less than twenty minutes

## FOURTH YEAR

For examination:

- ¶ 381. 1. Ralston's Divinity, Parts III and IV  
2. History of China, Part II  
3. Fisher's Church History

For reading in English:

1. Stevens' History of Methodism, Volume III
2. New Acts of the Apostles
3. Lowery: Possibilities of Grace
4. Fisher's History of the Reformation

For reading in Chinese:

1. Psalms 42 to 150
2. Isaiah Ch. 36 to 66, Joel, Malachi
3. James to Jude. Wenli

Conduct a Chinese Sunday service



## CHAPTER IX

### CENTRAL BOARD OF CONFERENCE EXAMINERS

¶ 382. 1. There shall be a central board, consisting of five members, on the uniform examinations in the conference courses of study.

2. This board shall formulate rules and prepare questions for examinations, and during the interim of the general conference sessions shall have power to settle all questions concerning the same, which are not already settled by action of the general conference or rulings of the bishops.

3. The board shall answer all questions concerning the course of study, through its secretary, whose name and address shall be published in the combined minutes for that purpose.

4. This board shall also be authorized to make changes which become necessary in the courses of study.

5. The general conference of 1923 elected the following board: David S. Warner, president; J. LaDue, W. B. Olmstead, C. E. Harroun, G. W. Griffith.



## **PART XII**

### **APPENDIX**

The matter contained in this appendix is deemed of sufficient importance to warrant its publication in this form. Some of it is taken from the general conference journals, and is therefore the action of the general conference, although not ordained as a part of the Discipline. Other matters are inserted because suggestive and convenient for reference, as postoffice addresses, administrative boards, forms of procedure, etc.

## **CHAPTERS**

- I. INCORPORATION**
- II. RESIDENCES, ADDRESSES, ETC.**
- III. ADMINISTRATIVE BOARDS**
- IV. CONSTRUCTIONS OF LAW BY THE GENERAL CONFERENCE**
- V. CONSTITUTION OF THE GENERAL WOMAN'S MISSIONARY SOCIETY**
- VI. FORMS**

## CHAPTER I

### INCORPORATION

#### INCORPORATION OF THE FREE METHODIST CHURCH

¶ 383. "An act to incorporate the Free Methodist General Conference of North America, passed April 30, 1873."

The people of the state of New York, represented in senate and assembly, do enact as follows:

1. The General Conference of the Free Methodist Church of North America shall be, and is hereby declared to be, a corporate and politic body, by the name and style of the "Free Methodist General Conference of North America," and by that name it shall have perpetual succession; shall be capable of suing and being sued in any court whatever; and shall have and use a common seal, which they may alter and change at pleasure.

2. It shall be lawful for the regular members of said general conference, at its regular constitutional meetings, to appoint such officers, and to make and ordain such by-laws and regulations in relation to the management and disposition of their real and personal estate, the duties of their officers, and the management of the corporate offices, as they shall think proper; provided they are not inconsistent with the Constitution of the United States.

3. The said corporation shall have power to hold in trust church property, and deeds of other beneficent, educational or publishing institutions; and of

taking, holding and receiving any property—real or personal or mixed—by virtue of any devise, bequest, grant or purchase, subject to the restrictions and limitations of existing laws; provided the annual income of such property shall not exceed the sum of two hundred thousand dollars, and that the same shall be appropriated to religious, charitable, missionary, or educational purposes; and to sell, deed and convey any real or personal property, when necessary to serve the purposes of the corporation.

4. The officers of said corporation shall hold over until their successors are elected and qualified, and shall exercise such powers and do such duties as shall be authorized by the by-laws of said corporation.

5. This act shall take effect immediately.

(1) The following named persons shall be the trustees of the "Free Methodist General Conference of North America," as provided for in the act of corporation, passed April 30, 1873, by the legislature of the state of New York, to wit: J. Travis, J. G. Terrill, John Ellison, J. L. Ward, O. P. Rogers, D. W. Abrams.

(2) The said trustees shall have full power to take possession of and to receive and hold, subject to the order and direction of the general conference, any property, real, or personal, or mixed, which may be owned by or belong to the said general conference, by virtue of any devise, bequest, grant or purchase.

(3) The said trustees shall be divided into two classes, as follows, to-wit:

The first class shall comprise J. Ellison, J. L. Ward, O. P. Rogers.

The second class shall comprise J. Travis, J. G. Terrill, D. W. Abrams.

The first class, elected this year, shall hold their

office for four years, and until others are appointed in their places.

The second class shall hold their office eight years, and until others shall be appointed in their places.

(4) The said trustees shall elect their president, secretary, and treasurer, who shall perform the duties usually pertaining to their office.

(5) The said trustees shall make a full report of all their proceedings to each successive general conference.

(6) If the place of any of these trustees shall become vacant during the intervals of a general conference, it shall be filled by the remaining trustees.

(7) The general conference of 1915 took action to authorize a new incorporation in Illinois, as our headquarters had been moved to Chicago, and they authorized the board of trustees of the general conference to incorporate. This was done and on December 2, 1915, a charter was granted by the state of Illinois incorporating as above under the title of "Board of Trustees of the Free Methodist Church of North America." This incorporation was approved by the general conference of 1919, and this new corporation was duly authorized to take over all the duties and exercise the prerogatives of the old New York State corporation.

(8) Form of bequest of money or other personal property: "I give and bequeath to the Free Methodist General Conference of North America the sum of.....dollars, to be used and appropriated by that body to religious, charitable, missionary or educational purposes."

Real estate:

"I grant and devise (full description of the land)."

## CHAPTER II

### RESIDENCES, ADDRESSES, ETC.

#### ¶ 384. Bishops

- Walter A. Sellew,  
68 Falconer Street, Jamestown, New York  
William Pearce, 2318 Ridge Avenue, Evanston, Illinois  
William H. Clark, 412 William Street, Rome, New York  
David S. Warner, Glen Ellyn, Illinois

#### ¶ 385. Publishing Agent

- William B. Rose,  
1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois

#### ¶ 386. Editors

- George W. Griffith, The Free Methodist,  
1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois  
Burton J. Vincent, Sunday-school Periodicals,  
1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois  
Joseph B. Lutz, The Sunday School Worker,  
1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois

#### ¶ 387. Corresponding Secretaries

- William B. Olmstead, General Missionary Board,  
1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois  
Joseph B. Lutz, General Sunday School Secretary,  
1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois  
L. Glenn Lewis, Educational Secretary,  
1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois  
Mendal B. Miller, Board of Conference Claimants, Board  
of Trustees, Executive Committee,  
1131 Elk Street, Franklin, Pennsylvania

#### ¶ 388. Treasurers

- Newton W. Fink, General Missionary Board, Church  
Extension Society, Board of Conference Claimants,  
Bishops' Fund, Sunday-school Board, Board of Edu-  
cation, 1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois  
Lillian Camp Jensen, General Woman's Missionary So-  
ciety, 1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois

#### ¶ 389. General Conference Evangelists

- E. Ballenger  
A. D. Zahniser,  
B. W. Huckabee  
A. L. Whitcomb
- Shenandoah, Iowa  
Greenville, Illinois  
Chicago, Illinois  
University Park, Iowa



# CHAPTER III

## ADMINISTRATIVE BOARDS

### ¶ 390. Board of Trustees of the Free Methodist Church of North America

Office: 1132 Washington Boulevard, Chicago, Illinois  
President, Walter A. Sellw  
Secretary and Treasurer, Mendal B. Miller

1. Terms expire in 1927

William Pearce      William H. Clark,      C. I. Tenney

2. Terms expire in 1931

Walter A. Sellw,      Mendal B. Miller,      David S. Warner

### ¶ 391. Executive Committee

President, Walter A. Sellw  
Secretary, Mendal B. Miller

District	Name and Class	Conference
	Walter A. Sellw, Bishop.....	Oil City
	William Pearce, Bishop.....	Genesee
	William H. Clark, Bishop.....	Susquehanna
	David S. Warner, Bishop.....	Michigan
I.	Mendal B. Miller, Minister.....	Oil City
	G. A. Lees, Lay Member.....	West Ontario
II.	J. T. Logan, Minister.....	New York
	C. A. Lowell, Lay Member.....	Susquehanna
III.	Joseph A. Watson, Minister.....	North Indiana
	Harlow Hoyt, Lay Member.....	East Michigan
IV.	George W. Griffith, Minister.....	Central Illinois
	J. M. Daniels, Lay Member.....	Central Illinois
V.	B. J. Vincent, Minister.....	South Dakota
	G. J. Archer, Lay Member.....	West Kansas
VI.	W. N. Coffee, Minister.....	Oregon
	A. G. Ball, Lay Member.....	Southern California

The executive committee also constitutes the board of conference claimants and the church extension society.

¶ 392. Board of Education

- David S. Warner
- C. W. Bacon
- E. A. Andrews
- A. J. Damon
- C. I. Tenney
- W. B. Olmstead
- H. S. Dye
- R. A. Thompson
- F. E. Pond
- W. W. Vinson
- L. G. Lewis, General Educational Secretary

¶ 393. General Missionary Board

- President, William Pearce
- Secretary, William B. Olmstead
- Treasurer, Newton W. Fink

District	Name and Class	Conference
	Walter A. Sellev, Bishop.....	Oil City
	William Pearce, Bishop.....	Genesee
	William H. Clark, Bishop.....	Susquehanna
	David S. Warner, Bishop.....	Michigan
I.	J. M. Critchlow, Minister.....	Oil City
	Grant C. Woods, Lay Member.....	Genesee
II.	R. A. Zahuiser, Minister.....	Pittsburgh
	W. F. Guffey, Lay Member.....	Ohio
III.	H. Montgomery, Minister.....	Michigan
	Peter White, Lay Member.....	North Michigan
IV.	C. E. Harroun, Minister.....	Texas
	A. C. Enderlin, Lay Member.....	Wabash
V.	A. L. Whitcomb, Minister.....	Iowa
	A. W. Gillingham, Lay Member.....	Wisconsin
VI.	W. W. Vinson, Minister.....	Southern California
	A. Verkuyl, Lay Member.....	California

Mary L. Coleman, President

Mrs. Carrie T. Burritt	Woman's Missionary Society
Emma L. Hogue	Woman's Missionary Society
Agnes Benn	Woman's Missionary Society

The general missionary board and the superintendents of The Gerry Homes, the Woodstock Homes and the Life Line Orphanage constitute the board of charities and benevolences.

**¶ 394. General Sunday School Board**

W. H. Clark, President  
G. W. Griffith, Recording Secretary  
J. B. Lutz, General Sunday-school Secretary  
B. J. Vincent  
E. A. Holtwick  
J. H. Whiteman  
L. E. Cook  
A. G. Ball  
J. R. H. Bell  
G. A. Lees  
Treasurer of the church funds, treasurer

**¶ 395. Central Board of Conference Examiners**

David S. Warner, President  
William B. Olmstead, Secretary  
John LaDue  
C. E. Harroun  
George W. Griffith

**¶ 396. Board of Aggressive Evangelism**

W. A. Sellew  
W. Pearce  
W. H. Clark  
D. S. Warner  
A. D. Zahniser  
B. W. Huckabee  
E. Ballenger  
A. L. Whitcomb

## CHAPTER IV

### CONSTRUCTIONS OF LAW BY THE GENERAL CONFERENCE

#### DECISIONS OF SUPERINTENDENTS

Approved by general conferences, and general conference resolutions having the force of law

#### From Journal of 1866

¶ 397. On Hop-Growing—Resolved, That in our opinion, the raising of hops for the general market is a violation of the rule of Discipline prohibiting “evil of every kind;” and also of the rule prohibiting the “doing of what we know is not for the glory of God.”

¶ 398. On Missions.—Resolved, That the general missionary board shall have charge of all missions outside of the recognized bounds of the annual conferences.

¶ 399. Disapproval of Conference Action.—Resolved, 1. That the action of the Susquehanna conference in passing a certain resolution on the use of tobacco, be disapproved; the said conference having transcended its powers in attempting to enact laws. (The resolution referred to was passed by the Susquehanna conference in 1886, and read as follows: “Resolved, That if any of the preachers of this conference are known to indulge in the use of tobacco, either by chewing or smoking, during the coming year, they shall, at the next session of the conference, be discontinued from the traveling connection.”)

2. That the action of the Susquehanna conference,

in receiving a preacher in full connection after but one year's trial, be disapproved.

¶ 400. Law Question: "Has an annual conference authority under the discipline to try a probationer upon charges of immoral conduct?"

Conference voted nay, 12 to 5.

### From Journal of 1870

¶ 401. On the Admission of Ministers.—It was decided by the president that as all the disciplinary questions may be acted on at any time during the session of an annual conference it is right to report ministers received into full connection as having a seat in the conference. On motion, conference sustained the decision.

¶ 402. On Conference Resolutions.—No annual conference shall pass resolutions or adopt reports interpreting Discipline, and then hold any minister or member to trial for violating such resolution or reports.

¶ 403. If complaints are made against a member, involving immorality or a violation of our rules, he is entitled to a speedy trial, unless said complaints are otherwise disposed of.

¶ 404. No secretary of any annual conference has a right to insert anything in the conference records other than actual conference business.

¶ 405. Resolved, That we disapprove of the practise of calling a quarterly conference together in any other way than that prescribed by the Discipline.

### From Journal of 1874

¶ 406. Resolved, That it is the sense of this conference that the rule of our Discipline, forbidding the wearing of gold, applies to those who wear gold wedding rings.

## From Journal of 1878

¶ 407. In the case of a layman, who was refused admission as delegate to the New York conference; it being claimed that he was not a member of the church which elected him:

The president held that in the admission of a delegate to which objection is made, an annual conference may inquire,

1. If the society meeting was held and the election fairly conducted according to Discipline.
2. If the returns were correctly made.
3. If the person elected was eligible.

But the chair decided that each society has the right to determine who are its members; that an annual conference has no right to decide who are or who are not members of any particular society.

This decision was appealed from, and the conference voted not to sustain the chair—by 11 nays, 5 yeas.

This action was reported by the committee on conference records, of the general conference of 1878, as a violation of Discipline. The report was adopted, thus sustaining the decision of the president.

¶ 408. On Past Enactments, Resolutions, etc.—Resolved, That all enactments, decisions and resolutions of the various general conferences, that are inconsistent with our Discipline, as revised by this general conference, are hereby repealed.

¶ 409. On the Membership of Probationers in Annual Conferences.—The following questions were answered by B. T. Roberts at the Genesee conference, 1882:

1. Are preachers on probation in an annual conference still members of a society? Answer, No.
2. Should they be reported from the circuit as local preachers? Answer, No.

3. Should their licenses be renewed by the quarterly conference, as others? Answer, No.

### From Journal of 1882

¶ 410. Women Eligible as Delegates.—B. T. Roberts decided at the New York conference that women are eligible to election as delegates to the annual conference. Approved.

¶ 411. The following questions were asked and answered:

1. If a preacher believes the Bible to be opposed to women taking a part in the governmental affairs of the church, and has not hitherto regarded the language of the Discipline as admitting of the election of women as delegates to the annual conference is he bound by the action of this conference to rule that the Discipline does now admit of it?

Answer—By President B. T. Roberts: It is my opinion that he is.

2. Would it be maladministration of Discipline to rule that it is not disciplinary to elect women as delegates?

Answer—In my opinion it would.

The general conference approved these answers as correct.

¶ 412. Absent Delegates.—Resolved, That it is the sense of this conference, that a delegate is not a member of an annual or a general conference until he is present, and has presented his credentials.

¶ 413. Preserving Original Minutes.—Resolved, That the secretaries of the several conferences be required to keep the original or so-called rough minutes, as approved by the conference, in a book to be preserved with the journal.

### From Journal of 1886

¶ 414. The following questions were asked and answered:

1. If a certificate of membership be given a member of one of our churches, and that member shall, at a subsequent time, present his certificate of membership to one of our churches in some other place, he having, since the reception of the certificate, been guilty of unchristian conduct, is the church to which the certificate shall be presented obliged to receive the certificate?

Answer—By President B. T. Roberts: It is.

2. When an annual conference organizes a circuit and appoints a preacher to it, but the preacher declines to travel it, and the chairman being unable to supply it with another preacher, may he unite the unsupplied circuit with an adjacent circuit without the consent of the official board of the unsupplied circuit?

Answer—By President B. T. Roberts: I think he could not.

3. When a preacher has been appointed to a circuit, has the chairman a right to appoint said preacher to the charge of another circuit while he retains charge of the first?

Answer—By President B. T. Roberts: No. He may add to the circuit, but cannot appoint a preacher to two circuits at the same time.

¶ 415. The following question was asked at the sixteenth session of the Kansas annual conference, and was answered by President B. T. Roberts; from whose decision an appeal was taken to the general conference of 1886, by which the decision of the president was unanimously sustained:

If a man in his sinful state be divorced from his wife, but not on scriptural grounds, and she be married to another man, after which the divorced man



becomes converted and joins the church, do the facts in the case as afore stated clear him in the eyes of the law, the eyes of God and the eyes of our Discipline, so that he has the right to marry again? The president decided that in the case stated, the legal divorce separates the man from his wife in the eyes of the law, and that the subsequent marriage of the woman separates the man from the woman in a scriptural sense; he is therefore entitled to a divorce on scriptural grounds; but as he cannot obtain it, he is in the sense of the scripture entitled to marry again.

¶ 416. Resolved, That the reports adopted by the annual conference should be kept on file and not recorded in the journal, except the financial reports, and such as may be recorded by order of the annual conference.

#### From Journal of 1890

¶ 417. Whereas, Conflicting decisions by the general superintendents in the intervals of the general conference are liable to make divisions, and tend to annoy and confuse the spirit of harmony among us, therefore,

Resolved, That when one of the general superintendents has rendered a decision on any point of law in any annual conference, in a case which grows out of the conference proceedings, said decision shall be the rule in the case until the decision is reversed by the general conference. See paragraph 439.

#### From Journal of 1894

¶ 418. An elder of the North Michigan conference, having withdrawn from the church, was given a letter by Superintendent Hart, stating that he had been an ordained elder in the North Michigan conference, and recommending him "to all Christian people." He

afterwards presented the letter to the same conference, and Superintendent Coleman decided that he could not be received on the letter—that he was out of the church. The committee on general superintendency recommended that the decision be approved. The recommendation was adopted by the conference.

¶ 419. Law Question.—“Can the appellate court go outside of the grounds of appeal as submitted to it by the appellant?”

Answer by the Chair.—“In the decision, I would say, It must confine itself to the grounds of the appeal in the case. It is entitled, however, to all that will throw light upon the appeal as presented.”

¶ 420. “Does the Discipline make final the decision of the committee on appeals without approval by the general conference when such committee renders its verdict while the general conference that appointed it is in session?”

Answer—“The Discipline makes the decision of a committee on appeals final. There can be no appeal therefrom.”

¶ 421. At the close of the election of the general superintendents, E. P. Hart moved, That it is the sense of the conference that W. T. Hogue is entitled to his seat and office as general superintendent until the close of this session. Superintendent Coleman in the chair decided that it would be proper to place the newly-elected superintendent in the chair if the conference saw fit to do so. An appeal was taken from the decision, and the conference refused to sustain the chair. W. T. Hogue was thus authorized to act as superintendent until the final adjournment of the conference.

¶ 422. Resolution.—In response to a memorial from the Southern California conference in regard to the wearing of neckties, the conference adopted the following:

“It is the sense of the conference that this matter is one concerning which ‘every man should be fully persuaded in his own mind,’ and guided by his personal convictions.”

### From Journal of 1898

¶ 423. The following question was asked at the Susquehanna conference of 1897, and was answered by President E. P. Hart, from whose decision an appeal was taken to the general conference of 1898:

“Is previous labor necessary before bringing charges against a preacher belonging to an annual conference?”

The president decided that no previous labor is necessary in case of charges at the annual conference, as that body has original jurisdiction over the preachers composing it.

The decision of the president was sustained by the general conference.

¶ 424. The following questions were asked at the Kansas conference of 1895, and were answered by the president, B. R. Jones. An appeal was taken from his decisions to the general conference of 1898:

1. “If a man obtains a divorce from his wife on other than scriptural grounds and afterward marries a woman who had obtained a divorce from her husband without scriptural reason, would the parties thus divorced and remarried be entitled to membership in the church?”

Answer—I think they would not.

2. “Is it a violation of Discipline for a minister to receive a person into the church who has obtained a divorce on other than scriptural grounds?”

Answer—In my opinion it is.

3. “Would the preacher receiving into the church persons thus divorced be liable to the charge of maladministration?”

Answer—I think he would.

These decisions were approved by the general conference.

¶ 425. Resolved, That in no case shall the report of the committee on ministerial relations be expunged from the records of an annual conference without the consent of the minister whose case had been under consideration.

### From the Journal of 1907

¶ 426. Quarterly Conference Relation of Preacher Supplying in Conference Other Than His Own.—The committee on examining quarterly conference records presented the following appeal found on page 365 of the Chicago district records, Illinois conference, reading as follows:

A question was raised as to whether C. B. Ebey was a member of this quarterly conference. The district elder ruled that he was, by virtue of his being pastor at Melrose Park. An appeal was taken from this ruling by W. P. Ferries.

The president, Wilson T. Hogue, decided “that no preacher in the Free Methodist church can be a member of two quarterly conferences at the same time. As C. B. Ebey is a member of the Southern California conference, and, as such, has his quarterly conference relation fixed within that body, it follows that he cannot be a member of any quarterly conference of the Free Methodist church except his own.” Decision sustained.

¶ 427. Surrender of Parchments.—At the forty-fourth session of the Genesee conference, an elder requested a certificate of withdrawal from the conference. The president, B. R. Jones, ruled “that he was entitled to a certificate of withdrawal only upon condition that he surrender his ordination parchments.”

Approved by committee and adopted by the conference.

¶ 428. Only Annual Conference Empowered to Render a Superannuate Effective.—At the annual session of the Genesee conference held in Buffalo, N. Y., September 5-9, 1906, in the case of Rev. William Manning, the president, W. A. Sellew, in answer to a question raised, decided "that the appointment of a superannuated preacher to a circuit on a charge by the district elder, according to the Discipline, and with the consent and cooperation of the preacher, made him effective. He cannot be superannuated and effective at the same time. I decide that he has been effective during the past year, and cannot draw his superannuated allowance." Decision disapproved.

¶ 429. Ruling on a Question of Jurisdiction.—At the Oil City conference in 1906 the committee on claimants and claims submitted the following resolution in case of Mrs. H. D. W. Showers to the president for a decision:

Whereas, The application of Mrs. H. D. W. Showers, widow of the late Rev. A. C. Showers, has been presented to the committee on claimants and claims; and,

Whereas, At the time of his death Brother Showers was a member of the Pittsburgh conference, and the Oil City conference did not exist; therefore,

Resolved, That it is the sense of this committee that the said application does not legally come before this conference, and that we respectfully ask the chair to render a decision upon this point.

General Superintendent Walter A. Sellew ruled "that the application should not be presented to this conference, but to the Pittsburgh conference." Decision sustained.

¶ 430. As to Right of Preacher in Charge to Vote in Business Meetings of the Circuit.—At the session

of the West Iowa conference held in 1903 a question was raised as to whether a preacher in charge has a right to vote in the business meetings of his circuit. The president, E. P. Hart, ruled that "he has a right to vote in the official meetings, but not in the circuit or society meetings." Decision sustained.

¶ 431. Forfeiting Conference Relation by Withdrawal.—The Journal of the Texas Conference, page 236, shows that the name of M. M. Lowerys was called, and he was reported to have joined the Methodist Episcopal Church South. Since doing so, however, he had again united with the Free Methodist church, by letter.

The chair ruled that in uniting with another church he had forfeited his relation to this conference, and that it would be necessary for him to come up by regular process, if desirous of renewing his relation with the conference. Decision sustained.

¶ 432. An Elder Withdrawn from Church and Conference May Not Be Received Back into the Conference on His Ordination Parchments.—An elder in the Illinois conference, who had withdrawn from the church and conference and united with an organization not giving letters of dismissal, and who had since united with the Free Methodist church on probation and was recommended for restoration to his former conference relation on his ordination parchments, the question was asked of the chair, "Can he be legally received on the parchments aforesaid?"

The president, W. A. Sellew, rendered the following decision in the case: "If this elder had come to us with a regular certificate of his standing as a Christian minister from the church organization to which he has belonged since he left us, we would be warranted in receiving him into full membership in the conference, as he holds our ordination papers as an elder. Now, as he cannot obtain such a certificate,

because of the refusal of this organization to give such certificates, and not because of any fault or failure of conduct on his part, I decide he may be received into full membership in the conference on his ordination papers, and by vote of this conference adopting the resolution now before the conference." Decision disapproved.

¶ 433. On Use of Instrumental Music in Sunday-schools.—At the session of the New York conference of 1903 the question was asked of the president, B. R. Jones: "Is it a violation of the Discipline of the Free Methodist church to use instrumental music in the Sunday-schools of the church?" The president decided that it is. Decision sustained.

¶ 434. Transfer of Membership by Missionaries to Africa.—The committee on missions recommends the following: "That we require all missionaries now on the African field, or who may go to that field in the future, to transfer their church membership to some society on that field." Adopted.

¶ 435. On Reading Reports in Annual Conference:

Resolved, That in the presentation of the reports from the circuits at the annual conferences only the items classified under the headings "Numerical," "Statistical" and "Church Property," need be read, unless other items are ordered read by the conference. Resolution adopted.

¶ 436. On referring cases to the committee on ministerial relations it was resolved as follows: "It is the sense of this general conference that the character of ministers shall not be referred to the committee on ministerial relations, except in case of reported unsoundness in doctrine or irregularities of life; and that in all instances where the case is noticed in the permanent records, such records shall

show the nature of the offense, and the final disposition of the case.”

¶ 437. Regarding the Excusing of Preachers from Passing in the Courses of Study in Full.—The following resolution originated in committee on superintendency, and was adopted by the conference:

“Whereas, We find numerous instances recorded in various conference journals where persons have been received on trial into the traveling connection without having passed examination in the preliminary course of study, and admitted to full membership and elected to deacon’s orders without having passed examination in the second year’s course of study, and in some instances of persons elected to elder’s orders who have not completed the fourth year’s course of study; and,

“Whereas, The practise referred to is a plain violation of the Discipline, paragraphs 150, 151, 155, 156; therefore,

“Resolved, First, that this committee recommend the general conference to express its disapproval of such action on the part of the conferences involved, and call upon them to discontinue such action in the future. Second, that the honored bishops be, and that they hereby are, instructed to inform all conferences where such action may be proposed in the future that the contemplated action is illegal.”

¶ 438. Right of an Elder Presiding in Conference by Appointment of a Bishop to Transfer a Preacher.—A question regarding this matter arose, and on motion it was decided “that an elder acting as president of an annual conference by appointment of a bishop, has authority to transfer a preacher into that conference while so acting.”

¶ 439. On Decisions of Bishops:

Resolved, That whenever a bishop shall decide upon a point of law in an annual conference, which does



not grow out of the conference proceedings, he shall immediately report the same to the other bishops, and secure their approval or disapproval in writing. His decision shall not be binding upon the other bishops unless they are notified that at least two of them have approved it in writing. The resolution was adopted. See paragraph 417.

¶ 440. On Inserting Certain Items in an Appendix to the Discipline.—The following was adopted:

“Resolved, That the editor, or editors, of the Discipline be instructed to place as an Appendix to the Discipline the following items: Names and addresses of all of the general conference officers, the general conference districts, the executive committee, the general missionary board, the board of conference claimants, the board of education, the board of church extension, construction of law by the general conference, and the constitution of the woman’s foreign missionary society.”

¶ 441. On Woman’s Auxiliary Missionary Board.—The general woman’s foreign missionary society petitioned the general conference to give consideration to the following:

“Resolved, First, that it is the sense of this body that there should be a woman’s auxiliary missionary board; second, that the executive board of the woman’s foreign missionary society should be such auxiliary board, before whom women candidates for the foreign field shall pass first examination.”

This was referred to the committee on missions, which reported as follows: “Your committee recommends that we grant the foregoing request, and that this auxiliary board shall consist of the three women members of the general conference missionary board and such others of the general officers of the woman’s foreign missionary society as may be present at their annual meeting.” The recommendation was adopted.

## From the Journal of 1911

¶ 442. At the session of the New York conference, September 14, 1910, Bishop W. A. Sellew made the following ruling:

"The committee on credentials asked the chair to rule on the following question:

"If a majority of a society vote to move to a new locality, and a minority part does not wish to remove to that locality, which is the original society, the one removing to the new locality or the part remaining in the original place?"

"The chair ruled that the majority part, moving to the new location, constituted the original society."

Decision approved.

¶ 443. At the Ohio conference of 1908, the following ruling was rendered by Bishop B. R. Jones:

"A lady evangelist having been recommended by the Toledo district quarterly conference as being eligible to a seat in the annual conference, her case was considered; but she being only a supply on the circuit of which her husband was preacher in charge, the president of the conference decided that she was not entitled to a seat in the conference."

Decision approved.

¶ 444. At the Central Illinois conference, Bishop Sellew presiding, a communication was received from an elder stating: "I have returned to my old conference, i. e., the Wisconsin. The Greenville district sent me a certificate of good standing about a year ago. Upon that certificate I have been received and given work by the Wisconsin conference."

The secretary of the Greenville district stated that the above certificate was issued before the last annual conference.

The president of the conference ruled that the

above certificate expired at the time of the last session of the conference and is null and void.

Decision approved.

¶ 445. At the forty-ninth annual session of the Genesee conference held at Ransomville, New York, September 9-13, 1908, Bishop Walter A. Sellew rendered the following decision:

Genesee Conference, a Decision of Law by Bishop W. A. Sellew.—The committee on claimants and claims reported through the president that the question had arisen as to how many years should be counted as “active service,” according to the Discipline, in the case of a claimant in the conference. The president was asked whether the six years that he served the Orphanage and Home at Gerry, New York, as manager, and the four years that he served the same institution as financial agent, ten years in all, should be counted as years of “active service” in estimating such claim.

The president, W. A. Sellew, decided that they were not to be counted, for the reason that they were years in which he served the said institution by a business contract made and entered into each year in advance of the annual sitting of the Genesee conference. That the Genesee annual conference had nothing to do with that contract, either in making of it or in fixing the nature of service required, or in fixing the compensation; neither did the conference in any way examine into or inquire about that service, as to whether it was satisfactory or not. The whole matter was a business proposition entered into by a conference preacher and a corporation.

The fact that the name of the claimant appears in the appointments of said conference as occupying such a position only shows that the conference permitted him to retain his standing in the conference after the contract was made, but such permission

does not constitute sufficient authority for counting those years so spent as years of "active service," according to Discipline.

Decision disapproved.

¶ 446. Regarding the President of an Annual Conference Acting on the Committee on Ministerial Relations:

Whereas, It has occurred in some instances that an annual conference has elected its presiding officer to act on the committee on ministerial relations; and,

Whereas, The findings of such a committee may call for the appointment of a trial court, at which the president must preside; therefore, be it

Resolved, That it is the sense of this conference that the election of a bishop on the committee on ministerial relations in an annual conference is exceedingly irregular, and for the bishop to act in such capacity is highly improper.

Adopted.

¶ 447. The following question was asked F. D. Brooke while presiding at the Elgin district quarterly conference in 1907:

"Is a person appointed by an annual conference as a supply on a circuit the preacher in charge of that circuit?"

Answer. "He may be. Page 37, paragraph 87, of our book of Discipline, 1903, reads: 'A preacher may be appointed to a circuit without having charge of the same; in such cases the administration of the circuit shall devolve upon the district elder and the official board.' But there may be preachers who are members of other conferences, and who are fully fitted to administer circuits to which they may be appointed as supplies. It is my opinion, therefore, that a preacher appointed by an annual conference to a circuit, as supply, is preacher in charge of that circuit, unless the annual conference appointing him

shall specify in making such appointment that the administration of the circuit shall be fixed as provided for in the paragraph referred to.

“Freeborn D. Brooke, District Elder,  
“Elgin district, Illinois conference.”

“From the above opinion W. C. Willing appealed,  
“George H. Behner, Secretary.”

The president of the Illinois annual conference rendered the following decision:

“I approve of the above decision.

“Walter A. Sellew.

“September 13, 1907.”

Decision approved.

¶ 448. At the Kansas conference, August 27, 1909, an appeal from the Iola district was taken up. Upon the records of the quarterly conference of the Iola district the following appears under question 5, pages 115 and 116:

The name of Brother ——— was called and it was reported that he had been working with the Salvation Army, there being no Free Methodist society where he lived (Parsons, Kansas); also that he had joined the Salvation Army, and that at present he wished his church relation to remain in the Free Methodist church.

When he retired the district elder ruled that his joining the Salvation Army severed his connection with the Free Methodist church, and accordingly decided that his case need not go on record.

The brother appealed from said decision to the annual conference to be held at Solomon, Kansas, August 25, 1909.

The bishop (W. A. Sellew), upon hearing the appeal, made the following decision:

(1) “The president of the Kansas annual conference hereby decides that the Salvation Army is a regular church organization and that a member of our

church who joins the Salvation Army severs his connection with the Free Methodist church. The decision of the district elder is therefore approved."

Decision approved.

(2) "But as the brother joined the Army under a misapprehension, and now expresses a desire to remain a member of the Free Methodist church, he should be given a reasonable time in which to sever his connection with the Army. If he does so he may retain his membership in the Free Methodist church."

Decision disapproved.

### From Journal of 1915

¶ 449. Oil City conference. Ruling of Bishop W. A. Sellew. On page 370 of the journal is the following: "June B. Horning, having been recommended by the quarterly conference as a suitable person to be received on trial in the annual conference, was, on motion, received."

The bishop ruled that this action would deprive her of her seat in the conference held under ¶172 (4) of the Discipline.

Decision approved.

¶ 450. South Dakota conference. Ruling of B. R. Jones. Session of 1913. Journal, page 270.

"Winnie Ashcraft's name was called and her character passed. She had a standing of 85 in Bible doctrine. On motion, she was discontinued from probation, Bishop Jones having decided that those women whose home duties interfered with their being free to take any appointment were not eligible for reception on trial in the traveling connection.

Decision sustained.

¶ 451. Oil City conference. Ruling of Bishop Wilson T. Hogue. Page 318 of Journal. The secretary read a letter from T. C. Goodrich, a former member

of the conference, requesting a certificate of standing, and Bishop Hogue ruled that he not being a member of the church his request could not be granted.

Ruling sustained.

¶ 452. Southern Oregon conference. Ruling of Bishop W. T. Hogue. Records of 1912, p. 20.

"The following communication from Bishop W. T. Hogue, in reply to a communication from the secretary of the conference in regard to the resignation of District Elder B. F. Smalley and the appointment of W. E. Goode as elder, was accepted as the decision of the conference:

"Replying to yours of March 28th would say: Brother Smalley did not indicate to me that the last quarterly conference had been held or I should have made no appointment, inasmuch as any appointment I might make would require the ratification of that body. As it is, the conference on assembling will have to elect some one to sit on the stationing committee in Brother Smalley's place.'"

Decision sustained.

¶ 453. Susquehanna conference. Ruling of Bishop W. A. Sellew. Conference Journal, pages 156, 157.

"H. L. Crockett, attorney for the church, notified Rev. W. B. Roupe that the charges upon which he had been suspended by the committee would be presented to the annual conference at its next session. Rev. W. B. Roupe then notified H. L. Crockett as follows:

"I hereby withdraw from the Free Methodist church and the Susquehanna conference.'

"H. L. Crockett then states he received a letter from W. B. Roupe, a few weeks later stating, 'Since I have become able to make this defense I would request that you destroy the letter of withdrawal and

go on with the trial, unless the charges are withdrawn, in which case also destroy the letter.'

"The president of the conference stated to the conference that it was their prerogative to decide whether they would accept the withdrawal of W. B. Roupe from the church and conference, as mentioned above, or would permit him to withdraw it as requested in the second communication and permit the trial to go on.

"Pending the consideration of this case, the question was raised, Were these communications from W. B. Roupe to be considered as officially received by the conference, since they were addressed to H. L. Crockett, attorney for the church in the case, and not addressed to the secretary or some official of the conference? The president decided that they were officially received by the conference.

On motion the conference decided to accept his withdrawal from the church and conference under charges, as stated in his first communication.

O. B. Russell who had been requested by W. B. Roupe to act as his attorney, took an appeal to the general conference from the ruling of the president and the action of the conference."

Decision sustained.

¶ 454. New York conference. Ruling of Bishop William Pearce. Page 153 of the Journal.

"Upon a question submitted to the chair for decision, i. e.: Whether A. G. Miller is eligible to a reelection to the Wilkes-Barre district, having served same as such together with the Windsor district, for two years successively, and then independently of said Windsor district for two successive years more, making four consecutive years of travel as district elder over both districts. Chair decided that the Discipline was 'incontrovertibly plain' on this point, and



hence A. G. Miller was not eligible to a reelection to the Wilkes-Barre district."

Ruling approved.

¶ 455. New York conference. Ruling of Bishop W. A. Sellw. Conference Journal, page 221.

Following a motion for the renewal of deaconess' license of persons who were also evangelists the president called attention to paragraph 154, and stated that in his opinion persons who held an evangelist's license were not entitled to deaconess' license, but because some had been granted by his predecessors he would permit the motion to pass, enter his protest and refer the matter to the forthcoming general conference.

Opinion expressed by the bishop approved.

¶ 456. New York conference. Ruling by Bishop W. A. Sellw. Pages 203, 204 of Journal.

"If an annual circuit meeting has met and elected a delegate to the annual conference, can one of the points on the circuit be set aside to form a new circuit and a delegate be elected to represent said circuit? In which case what is the standing of the delegate first elected?"

1. The district elder may divide the circuit, according to the Discipline, par. 140, even after the annual circuit meeting has been held and a delegate has been elected.

2. If the circuit is so divided, the delegate first elected represents the other part of the original circuit.

Decision sustained.

¶ 457. Wabash conference. Ruling of Bishop B. R. Jones. In conference of 1914 the following question was asked the president:

"Is it illegal for a quarterly conference held at the close of the conference year to fix time or place for a camp meeting to be held the coming year?"

Answer: "Ordinarily such action would not be considered strictly in accordance with the provisions of the Discipline, but conditions sometimes arise which justify such action."

Decision approved.

¶ 458. North Indiana conference. Ruling by Bishop B. R. Jones. Records of 1912, page 113. "The legality of the election of Bert Mellott, a lay delegate of the newly-organized circuit, West Side, South Bend, was called in question. The chair ruled that, as Monroe Williams' name appeared upon both credentials and as E. J. Bean was still a member of South Bend class, that the two named circuits are only one; therefore, B. Mellott's election as delegate was illegal. B. Mellott retired."

Decision approved.

¶ 459. On Placing Name of Conference on Back of Journal: Resolved, That this general conference urge all the annual conferences to place the name of the conference on the back of the journal for the convenience of general conference examiners.

### From Journal of 1919

¶ 460. At a session of the Louisiana conference the following question was asked Bishop W. A. Sellew:

"If a person having been recommended by the district quarterly conference of which he is a member for admission on trial, and the same person is recommended by the same district quarterly conference for local deacon's orders, could such a person at the same session of the annual conference be received on trial and ordained local deacon?"

The president ruled as follows: "In my opinion, he cannot, because as soon as he is received on trial he ceases to be a local preacher."

Decision approved.

¶ 461. Decision by Bishop W. A. Sellew in the Central Illinois conference:

"The facts agreed upon in the case are as follows: In 1915, at its annual session, the Kentucky and Tennessee conference granted to W. R. Garrison a certificate of his good standing with a view to his being transferred to the Central Illinois conference. At the annual session of the Central Illinois conference, held at Cowden, Illinois, September 13-16, 1916, this certificate was presented to the conference and W. R. Garrison was duly received into the conference after having been transferred by Bishop W. T. Hogue.

"It appears, however, that the Kentucky and Tennessee conference held its annual session for 1916 on the same week as Central Illinois, and that the Kentucky and Tennessee conference was in session at the same time that this certificate was received by the Central Illinois conference.

"This fact made this certificate null and void, and W. R. Garrison was actually a member of the Kentucky and Tennessee conference at the time he was received by the Central Illinois conference.

"I, therefore, decide that the transfer made by Bishop Hogue and his reception by the Central Illinois conference were both illegal, and that W. R. Garrison is not a member of this conference but of the Kentucky and Tennessee."

Decision disapproved.

¶ 462. Decision of Bishop W. A. Sellew in the Oregon conference. The case was substantially as follows. The amount assessed for conference claimants at the time of its session in 1915 was 45 cents a member. During the ensuing conference year the executive committee increased the apportionment to 50 cents. At the next session of the conference in 1916 the question was raised as to whether the conference would be expected to pay 45 cents or 50

cents a member for the year just closing. The president rendered the following decision:

“In my opinion only 45 cents can be assessed against the conference this year.”

Decision sustained.

¶ 463. Decision of Bishop W. A. Sellew, at the North Michigan conference in 1915: A recommendation for evangelist's license was brought before the quarterly conference at the first session of the year, having been made by a society meeting prior to the last session of the annual conference. There was a question raised as to the legality of granting the license. The district elder ruled that it was legal. The case was appealed to the annual conference to be answered by the bishop.

The president decided that in his opinion it was legal, as it was acted upon by the first session of the quarterly conference after the recommendation was made by the society.

Decision approved.

¶ 464. Decision by Bishop W. Pearce: A district elder said, “My decision in case of a preacher going into a new place to hold meetings and to raise up a Free Methodist society is that he should not use an instrument (or instruments) of music. That it would not be disciplinary to do so, and would result in diversion and failure.”

The bishop ruled, “It would not be advisable.”

Decision approved.

¶ 465. Decision of Bishop W. T. Hogue made at the Colorado conference in 1916.

The question of granting a quarterly conference evangelist's license to Mrs. Rose Cooper was rejected by the Pueblo district quarterly conference on the grounds taken by the district elder that she was not present and had not brought up her course of studies.

The president ruled that under the circumstances, and inasmuch as Mrs. Rose Cooper was an efficient missionary among us, the license could have been granted.

Decision approved.

¶ 466. Decision of Bishop W. A. Sellew on the validity of an evangelist's license.

A sister with an annual conference evangelist's license verbally withdrew from the church. The official board finally at a second (not verbal but written) announcement of withdrawal, accepted it. Afterward she requested to be again received into the church and accordingly her request was granted in harmony with paragraph 78 of the Discipline. Does this action include reinstatement as an annual conference licensed evangelist?"

The president decided that the restoration of her membership by the official board did not apply to her evangelist's license which could only be granted by the quarterly conference.

Decision approved.

¶ 467. Decision of Bishop W. A. Sellew in the Southern California conference. Records of 1917.

At the third sitting, Edward K. Inaba, lay delegate from the Port Los Angeles work, handed in his credential and took a seat in the conference.

At the fourth sitting, Edward K. Inaba, having been recommended by the Los Angeles district quarterly conference as a suitable person to be received on trial and the committee on the preliminary course of study having reported that he had passed a satisfactory examination, on motion, he was received on trial.

At the fifth sitting, the president ruled that since Edward K. Inaba had been received on trial, in harmony with the Discipline, his relation as lay delegate

has automatically ceased. His name was therefore stricken from the roll.

Ruling disapproved.

¶ 468. Report of Committee on Judiciary.

“If a conference minister fails to use his certificate of good standing and general acceptability, given with a view to transfer, when does the life of said certificate cease?”

“Resolved, That it is the sense of this committee that the life of such certificate ceases at the calling of the roll at the first sitting of the ensuing session of the annual conference giving it.

“Also, that such a certificate given by a quarterly conference expires at the calling of the roll at the first sitting of the ensuing session of the annual conference within whose bounds the quarterly conference is located.”

Report adopted.

¶ 469. Report of Committee on Judiciary:

“If a minister shall present a certificate of good standing and general acceptability to an annual conference, and be transferred to said conference by the presiding bishop, such transfer having been made after the conference granting said certificate had convened in its next annual session following the session in which the certificate was given; where does such preacher hold his membership?”

“Resolved, That it is the sense of this committee that the transfer was legal, and the membership of said preacher is in the conference to which the transfer has been made.”

Report adopted.

¶ 470. The following resolution was adopted:

“Resolved, That it is the sense of this conference that forcing a workman to join the union or leave his job constitutes coercion.”

## From Journal of 1923

¶ 471. Decision of Bishop W. A. Sellew in the Kansas conference. The following was taken from the records of the Wichita district quarterly conference:

“On a complaint from the Wichita charge in regard to the division of the circuit, and since there seems to be a discrepancy between the constitution of the Mission of Redeeming Love and paragraph 160, section 11, of the Discipline on that point, we the quarterly conference of the Wichita district, appeal to the bishop of the conference for a decision on this action.”

The bishop's ruling follows: “I decide, 1. That it was a violation of the Discipline for the district elder to divide the Wichita circuit without the consent of the preacher in charge and the official board. The Discipline, paragraph 160, section 11, must take precedence over the constitution of the Mission of Redeeming Love, even though the latter may have been approved by action of the general conference. 2. That the society formed as the Mission Society is still a regular society and cannot be dissolved except as provided for in the Discipline.”

The decisions of the bishop were approved.

¶ 472. Ruling of Bishop W. H. Clark in the New York conference.

After reading in open conference paragraphs 24, 25, 26, 27, 28 and 29 of the Digest of Free Methodist Law, and after a statement that in the church record of the society he was about to leave, a preacher had made the notation opposite the name of his wife, “transferred to another circuit,” but had not given a church letter, the following questions of law were asked of the president of the conference:

Question 1. As no church letter was given, does

not the membership of said person remain in said circuit, notwithstanding said notation?

Question 2. Is not said person amenable to said circuit for her conduct, notwithstanding said notation?

The bishop's answer to both questions was, "Yes."  
Decisions approved.

¶ 473. Ruling by Bishop D. S. Warner in the New York conference.

The following question was submitted to the president for decision: Can a quarterly conference legally adjourn at its second sitting to meet in its third sitting in another place, several miles distant, and after an interval of nearly three weeks?

The decision was, "Yes."

Decision approved.

¶ 473½. Decision of Bishop D. S. Warner in the Illinois conference.

An appeal taken by W. J. Bone, from the decision of District Elder F. D. Brooke, of the Chicago district, as to the eligibility of Sadie Hill to a seat in the annual conference.

The district elder ruled that she was not eligible to a seat in the annual conference while on trial in that body. The bishop sustained the ruling of the district elder.

Decision of the bishop approved.

¶ 474. Ruling of Bishop W. A. Sellew in the Southern Oregon conference.

Question 1. If a pastor appointed to a circuit declines to occupy the parsonage, has he the right to rent the parsonage to other parties without the consent of the official board?

Answer: "I think not."

Question 2. If a preacher appointed to a circuit declines to occupy the parsonage, has the official



board the right to rent the parsonage without the consent of the preacher in charge?

Answer: "I think they have."

Question 3. If the official board rents the parsonage to other parties, has the preacher in charge the right to demand, and is the official board under obligation to pay, said rent to the preacher in charge?

Answer: "I think he is entitled to the rent."

All three decisions approved.

¶ 475. Ruling of Bishop W. A. Sellev in the Louisiana conference.

The following question of law was submitted to the chair by J. M. Manchester: "Is it a violation of our rule on dress, according to our book of Discipline, for persons who are members of the Free Methodist church to wear feathers and artificial flowers on their hats?"

Answer: "In my opinion, it is."

Decision approved.

¶ 476. Ruling of Bishop W. A. Sellev in the East Texas conference.

The president's decision in the case of L. V. Maund: 1. The last annual conference imposed a penalty upon him, resulting from a bill of charges, of suspension from the ministry and from the church for two years. In my opinion the conference went beyond its authority in doing so, as suspension of a minister can only be for one conference year. I decide that he has served out the time of suspension and is now entitled to a seat in the conference.

2. As his case has now been referred to a committee on ministerial relations by the conference, I decide that the committee cannot consider anything contained in the bill of charges upon which he was suspended at the last conference.

Both decisions approved.

¶ 477. Ruling by Bishop D. S. Warner in the Southern Oregon conference.

The following questions were asked and answered by the president, from whose decision an appeal was taken to the answer on question 1.

Question 1. In forming a new society does paragraph 77 of the Discipline provide for receiving into the church as full members persons who have had no previous connection with any church or religious society nor have served on six months' probation?

Answer: It is my understanding that paragraph 77 provides for receiving members in such manner in organizing a new society.

Question 2. Would it be a violation of paragraph 75 of the Discipline to receive members into the church in full connection who have not been on probation or connected with any church or religious society or organization?

Answer: Yes.

Question 3. Would a preacher receiving members in such a manner be deemed guilty of maladministration of the Discipline?

Answer: Yes.

All three decisions sustained.

¶ 478. Ruling of Bishop D. S. Warner in the Southern California conference.

It was stated that the Bethel society had voted their intention to transfer in a body to the Ontario society at a future date, if permitted to sell their church property and take it with them as a part of a church building fund in Ontario, and requested permission of the conference to do so. It was moved and seconded, that the request be granted. It was moved and seconded, as a substitute, that \$300.00 of the proceeds be appropriated to the Chino society. After some discussion the previous question was moved and seconded. Pending this a point of order

was raised on the substitute. The president made the following ruling:

“Inasmuch as there is not at this time a bona fide sale of the property, and it appears there will be no sale of the property unless the proceeds of said sale may be taken to assist in building a church in Ontario, therefore the substitute motion is out of order.”

An appeal was taken from the ruling of the chair. Decision approved.

¶ 479. Ruling of Bishop W. Pearce in the Ohio conference.

A resolution was introduced recommending that those districts of the conference which are served by one elder, where there is no district elder's home, take steps to secure additional elders' homes at suitable locations, and until this is done recommending that rent be raised for elders' homes separate from elders' salaries.

The chair ruled that it is not in the province of the annual conference to recommend that a district or districts which do not have a district elder's home should provide the same or in lieu thereof pay the rent for a district elder's home.

Decision sustained.

¶ 480. Whereas, A member who is accused of unchristian conduct is suspended from all offices pending the outcome of the trial; be it

Resolved, That it is the sense of this general conference that conviction of unchristian conduct would continue the suspension from said offices.

¶ 481. Resolved, That it is the sense of this general conference that it is the inalienable right of any annual conference, district quarterly conference, church society, or individual member of the Free Methodist church, to submit protests, petitions or memorials to the general conference and to have them fully heard by the general conference.

## CHAPTER V

### ¶ 482. THE GENERAL WOMAN'S MISSIONARY SOCIETY

#### Constitution

##### ARTICLE I

This organization shall be known as the General Society of the Woman's Missionary Society of the Free Methodist Church of North America, auxiliary to the General Missionary Board of the Free Methodist church.

##### ARTICLE II

The object of this organization shall be to secure systematic contributions for home and foreign missions, to disseminate missionary intelligence and to encourage missionary effort in the Free Methodist church.

##### ARTICLE III

1. The general society shall be composed of the general officers, its representatives on the general missionary board, and one delegate from each conference, and an additional delegate from each conference having over seven hundred active members.

2. The president of this society shall be an ex-officio member of the general missionary board.

3. The delegates are to be elected by their respective conference societies at their annual session, immediately preceding the session of this society.

4. No person shall be elected as delegate to this society who is not a member of the Free Methodist church, and an active member of the woman's missionary society.

5. No person shall be eligible to election as a delegate to this society who is a delegate or reserve delegate to the general conference of the Free Methodist church.

#### ARTICLE IV

The meetings of this society shall be held quadrennially at the time and place of the general conference of the church, when a report of its operations, conditions and prospects shall be presented. An election by ballot of general officers and representatives on the general missionary board shall be held at that time.

#### ARTICLE V

1. The officers of this society shall be a president, two vice-presidents, corresponding secretary, recording secretary, treasurer, home missions secretary, editor of Missionary Tidings, and superintendent of young people's societies, and superintendent of junior societies.

2. A nominating committee may be chosen to submit nominations to the society.

#### ARTICLE VI

No person shall be eligible to office in this society who is not a member of the Free Methodist church, and an active member of the woman's missionary society.

#### ARTICLE VII

The general officers together with the representatives on the general missionary board shall constitute a general executive committee who shall administer the affairs of the organization and have full

power to transact business in the intervals of the quadrennial meetings. Five of these officers shall constitute a quorum.

#### ARTICLE VIII

The general executive committee shall meet annually at the time and place of the meeting of the general missionary board.

#### ARTICLE IX

The executive committee shall elect (a) A mission study secretary, whose duty it shall be to promote mission study; (b) a superintendent of foreign boxes, who shall have general charge of that work; (c) a literature agent, who shall supervise the work of that department; all of whom shall report annually to the executive committee.

#### ARTICLE X

There shall be an advisory board of three members, elected by this society.

#### ARTICLE XI

No methods of raising money or of conducting meetings shall be adopted by this society which are not in harmony with the Discipline of the Free Methodist church.

#### ARTICLE XII

Five per cent of the funds of this society shall be reserved as a contingent fund and deposited in a savings bank.

#### ARTICLE XIII

1. A home missions meeting shall be held quarterly in each local society, and an offering taken which shall be forwarded through the regular chan-

nels to the general treasurer of the woman's missionary society.

2. The total amount raised annually in each society for home missions should average at least one dollar for each member. All such money, sent to the treasurer, shall be kept as a separate fund.

3. Any local woman's missionary society desiring to do other home missionary work, may do so by using money raised for that purpose, such work to be reported to the home missions secretary as home benevolences.

4. Home missions week shall be observed in accordance with the plan of the General Home Missions Council.

5. Thank offering boxes shall be used for raising home mission funds, which shall be in addition to the one dollar a member, and shall be reported as a separate fund. The thank offering boxes shall be opened twice each year, during home mission week and during the month of May.

#### ARTICLE XIV

This constitution may be altered or amended at any quadrennial meeting by a two-thirds vote of those present and voting.

# CHAPTER VI

## ¶ 483. FORMS

### APPLICATION FOR PERMISSION TO SELL OR MORTGAGE CHURCH PROPERTY OF THE FREE METHODIST CHURCH

Name of Circuit.....  
.....  
..... District  
..... Conference

#### Questions to Be Answered

1. Has the society given authority to the trustees to sell or mortgage the property?.....
2. What are the reasons for selling or mortgaging? .....
3. What disposition of the proceeds of the sale or mortgage is intended?.....
4. Is the title a warranty deed?..... If not, what is the character of the title?.....
5. Is the property deeded "to the society in its corporate name," or to individual trustees? (See paragraph 237.) .....
6. Does the deed contain the following trust clause: "In trust for the use and benefit of the membership of the Free Methodist Church of North America, etc."? See paragraph 238.....



7. Is there a reverting clause in the title?.....

8. Give the names of the trustees and their addresses .....

.....

.....

.....

.....

9. Give description of the property to be sold or mortgaged. Number of lots or acres of ground; character of buildings, frame, stone or brick; size; condition, good or bad.....

.....

.....

.....

10. Give legal description of property to be sold or mortgaged .....

11. Estimated value .....

12. What amount is expected to be realized by the sale or mortgage?.....

.....

13. What provisions have been made for suitable accommodations for the Sunday-school?

\*14. I approve of the sale, mortgage as proposed.

.....Preacher in Charge  
Address .....

..... District Elder  
Address .....

.....Sec. of Official Board  
Address .....

.....

---

\* Cross off "sale" or "mortgage" as the case may require.

CONSENT TO SALE OF CHURCH PROPERTY

The Trustees of the General Conference of the Free Methodist Church of North America, incorporated in the state of Illinois, being the legal representative body of the Free Methodist Church (denomination), for a valuable consideration received from ....., the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, do hereby release all right, title, interest, or claim that they may have in or to the property described below by reason of any trust clause that may be in the deed of said property.

Description:

.....  
.....

They also hereby give their consent to the trustees' selling said property and giving proper deed for same.

In witness whereof the said corporation has caused this instrument to be signed by the secretary of its executive committee, and sealed with its corporate seal this.....day of....., 19....

.....  
.....  
.....

State of.....

ss.

County of.....

On the.....day of....., in the year one thousand nine hundred and....., before me personally came....., to me known, who, being duly sworn, did depose and say that he is the secretary of the Trustees of the General Conference of the Free Methodist Church of North America, the corporation described in and which executed the above instrument; that he knew the corporate seal of

said corporation; that the seal affixed to said instrument was such corporate seal; that it was so affixed by order of the trustees of said corporation, and that he signed his name thereto by like order.

---

#### RECOMMENDATION FOR EXHORTER'S LICENSE

**This certifies** that ..... is hereby recommended by the Free Methodist Society at ....., of which he is a member, as a suitable person to receive **Exhorter's License** in the **Free Methodist Church**.

Done at a Society Meeting held at ....., on the ..... day of ....., 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

#### EXHORTER'S LICENSE

**This certifies** that ..... is authorized to officiate as an **Exhorter** in the **Free Methodist Church** for one year, provided his spirit and practise are such as become the Gospel of Christ, and his teachings correspond with the established doctrines of the Holy Scriptures as held by said church.

Done by order of the Official Board of the ..... Circuit, ..... Conference.

Done at ....., this ..... day of ....., 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

#### RENEWAL OF AN EXHORTER'S LICENSE

The license of ..... as an **Exhorter** in the **Free Methodist Church** is hereby renewed for one year, subject to the requirements of the Discipline.

Signed by order of the Official Board of .....

charge, of the ..... District, of the .....  
Annual Conference, this ..... day of .....,  
19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

RECOMMENDATION FOR LICENSE TO PREACH

We, the members of the Official Board of .....  
charge, ..... District, hereby recommend  
..... as a suitable person to be licensed as a  
**Local Preacher** in the **Free Methodist Church**.

Done at an Official Board meeting held at .....  
this ..... day of ....., 19...., and by order  
and on behalf of said Official Board.

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

LOCAL PREACHER'S LICENSE

**This certifies** that ..... is authorized to officiate  
as a **Local Preacher** in the **Free Methodist Church**  
for one year, provided his spirit and practise are such  
as become the Gospel of Christ, and his teachings cor-  
respond with the established doctrines of the Holy  
Scriptures as held by said Church.

By order of the Quarterly Conference of the .....  
District, ..... Conference.

Done at ....., this ..... day of .....,  
19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

RENEWAL OF LOCAL PREACHER'S LICENSE

**This certifies** that the license of ..... as a  
**Local Preacher** in the **Free Methodist Church** is

hereby renewed for one year, subject to the requirements of the Discipline.

Done by order of the Quarterly Conference of  
 ..... District, ..... Annual Conference, in  
 session at ....., this ..... day of .....,  
 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

#### RECOMMENDATION FOR ORDERS

**This certifies** that ..... is hereby recommended by the Quarterly Conference of ..... District to the ..... Annual Conference as a proper person to be ordained ..... according to the provisions of the Discipline, he having served for four consecutive years as a local preacher (or deacon).

Done by order of the Quarterly Conference of  
 ..... District, this ..... day of .....,  
 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

#### RECOMMENDATION FOR ADMISSION TO ANNUAL CONFERENCE

**This certifies** that ....., a local preacher, and member of the Quarterly Conference of ..... District, is hereby recommended as a suitable person to be admitted on probation in the traveling connection of the **Free Methodist Church.**

Done by order of the Quarterly Conference of  
 ..... District, ..... Annual Conference, in  
 session at ....., this ..... day of .....,  
 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

ANNUAL CONFERENCE CERTIFICATE—ADMISSION ON  
TRIAL

**This is to certify** that Rev. . . . ., the bearer, a regularly licensed local preacher, has this day been received into the . . . . . Annual Conference of the **Free Methodist Church** as a traveling preacher on trial, and he is hereby authorized to act in that capacity according to the Discipline of said Church, provided his spirit and practise are such as become the Gospel of Christ, and his teachings correspond with the established doctrines of the Holy Scriptures as held by said Church.

Done at its annual session, held at . . . . ., the . . . . . day of . . . . ., 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

ANNUAL CONFERENCE CERTIFICATE—ADMISSION ON  
TRIAL

**This is to certify** that . . . . ., the bearer, a regularly licensed evangelist, has this day been received into the . . . . . Annual Conference of the **Free Methodist Church** as a traveling preacher on trial, and . . . . is hereby authorized to act in that capacity according to the Discipline of said church, provided . . . . spirit and practise are such as become the Gospel of Christ, and . . . . teachings correspond with the established doctrines of the Holy Scriptures as held by said church.

Done at its annual session, held at . . . . ., the . . . . . day of . . . . ., 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

CERTIFICATE OF STANDING

This certifies that....., an ordained....., is in good standing and of general acceptability in the.....Conference of the **Free Methodist Church**, and is granted this certificate with a view of being transferred to the.....Conference.

Done by the said.....Conference at..... the.....day of....., 19...

.....President.

.....Secretary.

[The following must be filled out by one of the General Superintendents before it is received.]

I hereby transfer.....to the.....Conference. When....shall have been received by vote of said.....Conference, .....relation to the .....Conference shall cease.

.....Bishop.

A certificate granted by an annual or quarterly conference expires at the following session of the annual conference.

CERTIFICATE OF LOCATION

This certifies that....., an Elder (or Deacon) in good standing in the.....Annual Conference of the **Free Methodist Church**, is given this Certificate of Location at.....own request (or having been left without appointment by vote of said Annual Conference two years in succession).

Done in annual session at....., this..... day of....., 19..

.....President.

.....Secretary.

## QUARTERLY CONFERENCE EVANGELIST'S LICENSE

**This certifies** that ..... is authorized to officiate as an **Evangelist** in the **Free Methodist Church** for one year, provided h... spirit and practise are such as become the Gospel of Christ, and h... teachings correspond with the established doctrines of the Holy Scriptures as held by said church.

By order of the Quarterly Conference of the ..... District, ..... Conference.

Done at ....., this ..... day of ....., 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

## ANNUAL CONFERENCE EVANGELIST'S LICENSE

**This certifies** that ..... is authorized to officiate as an **Evangelist** in the **Free Methodist Church** of North America, so long as h... spirit and practise are such as become the Gospel of Christ, and h... teachings correspond with the established doctrines of the Holy Scriptures as held by said church.

By order of the ..... Annual Conference of the Free Methodist Church.

Done at ....., this ..... day of ....., 19 ...

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

---

## LAY DELEGATE'S CREDENTIALS

**This certifies** that ..... was duly elected as a **Lay Delegate** to represent the ..... Circuit at



the session of the ..... Annual Conference to be held at ....., commencing on the ..... day of ....., 19....; and that ..... was duly elected as **Reserve Lay Delegate** for the same.

Done at the Annual Circuit Meeting held at ....., on the ..... day of ....., 19....

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

RECOMMENDATION FOR THE RESTORATION OF  
PARCHMENTS

*To the President and members of the..... Annual Conference, to be held at..... commencing on the.....day of....., 19....*

We, the members of the (Quarterly or Annual) Conference, hereby recommend the restoration of the parchments of ....., he having been received as a local preacher on the ..... Circuit (or admitted on trial in the said ..... Annual Conference).

Done in the regular session at ....., this day of ....., 19...., and signed by order and in behalf of the said ..... Conference.

.....*President.*

.....*Secretary.*

[NOTE.--The foregoing recommendation should be presented to the conference having the custody of the forfeited parchments, or to which the candidate belonged when the parchments were forfeited.]

## ANNUAL CONFERENCE DEACONESS' LICENSE

This certifies that....., of ....., is hereby duly authorized to officiate as a **Deaconess** in the **Free Methodist Church of North America**. This license is good for one year from date hereof.

By order of the ..... Annual Conference of the Free Methodist Church.

Done at ..... this .... day of ....., 19....  
 .....*President*.  
 .....*Secretary*.

## PERMANENT DEACONESS' LICENSE

This certifies ....., of ....., having held an annual conference Deaconess' License for two years, and having served the required time in practical deaconess' work, and having passed a satisfactory examination in the required course of study, is granted this **Permanent License**, and is hereby authorized to officiate as a **Deaconess** in the Free Methodist Church of North America, so long as her spirit and practise are such as become the Gospel of Christ.

By order of the.....  
 Annual Conference, of the Free Methodist Church.

Done at ..... this ..... of ..... 19....  
 .....*President*.  
 .....*Secretary*.

# INDEX

The figures standing alone refer to the numbers of the paragraphs. Those in parentheses, to the divisions of said paragraphs.

Accredited charitable institutions, 291 (6)

## ADDRESSES

- Bishops, 384
- Corresponding secretaries, 387
- Editors, 386
- Evangelists, 396
- Publishing agent, 385
- Treasurers, 388

Administration, Judicial, 179-213

Administrative boards, 390-396—See Boards

## ADMISSION

—See Reception, Members, Conferences

Into church membership, 74-78

Into annual conference, 150-152, 172 (3, 4)

## ADVICES, SPECIAL

- Chapter on, 63-73
- Smaller, to preachers, 136
- Temperance, 63-65
- On marriage and divorce, 66-70
- Dress, 71
- Secret Societies, 72, 73

Africa, South, mission conference, 270, 275

## AGENT, PUBLISHING

- Election of, 94
- Duties of, 293 (2, 3)
- Name and postoffice address of, 385
- Assistant, election of, 102 (2), 293 (4)
- Assistant, duties of, 293 (5)
- May nominate, 102 (2), 293 (4)

Aggressive evangelism, 119, 292, 292½

Allowance—See Salary, Stewards, Support

Amusements, worldly, prohibited, 12

Annual conferences, number of, 107, 294, 338

See Conferences

## APPEAL

General conference not to abolish privilege of, 61 (3), 62, 97 (3), 98

Can not be denied, 61 (3), 97 (3)

- Court of, 103, 125 (5), 191, 201, 207
- Of traveling preachers to general conference, 191
- Of local preachers to annual conference, 201
- Of members to quarterly conference, 207
- Duties of quarterly conference, 125 (5), 207
- Of members, how forfeited, 207
- Grounds of, to be settled, 182 (6)
- Who disqualified to sit on, 182 (5)
- May be referred to committee, 190, 192
- President of court of, 103 (1), 159 (8), 190
- While pending, penalty suspended, 193
- While pending, ministerial office not exercised, 193

**APPEALS, TRIERS OF**

- General conference, 191-193
- Executive committee, 103 (1)
- Annual conference, 201
- Quarterly conference, 207

**APPENDIX**

- Contents, 383-483
- To discipline ordered, 404

**APPOINTMENTS**

- Of district elders, 160 (12-17)
- Of traveling preachers, with limitations, 114
- Preacher may be left without, 116
- Of local preachers, 169
- Of general evangelists, 94
- Of evangelists by annual conference, 121
- By district elder, restriction, 160 (10)
- By evangelists, 172 (8)

**APPROPRIATIONS****—See Support**

- Of mission funds, 259, 264, (3)
- Of claimants' funds, 115, 230
- Of educational funds, 248 (2)

Arbitration in insolvencies and disputes, 209-213

Articles of organization and government, 47-62

Articles of religion, 16-38

Attendance upon ordinances of God, 45

**AUXILIARY**

- Conference church extension board, 290
- Woman's missionary board, 441

**BANDS**

- Who may organize, 175 (1)
- Who may become members of, 175, (1)
- Rules to be approved by annual conference, 175 (2)
- Under direction of whom, 175 (3)
- Who may be licensed as band workers, 175 (4)

**BAPTISM**

- Article concerning, 33
- Modes of, 340 (1)
- Ritual for infants and adults, 341, 342

**BENEVOLENT COLLECTIONS**

- Report of to annual conference, 122 (17)

For educational purposes, 248  
 Claimants, 219-231  
 General missions, 259, 267 (2)  
 Annual conference mission fund, 290 (4)  
 Foreign missions, 267 (1)  
 For Sunday-school work, 256  
 For church and parsonage aid, 244d

**BENEVOLENT INSTITUTIONS**

Board of education, 245-248c  
 Sunday-schools, 249-256  
 General missionary board, 257-287  
 Church extension, 289, 290  
 Board of charities and benevolences, 291

Bequests, Form of, 383 (8)  
 Bible, Article concerning, 20

**BISHOPS**

Members of general conference, 50  
 How chosen, 55, 94  
 Term of office begins, 55  
 Names and postoffice addresses of, 384  
 Support of, 214  
 Call extra session of general conference, 54 (2), 90  
 To preside in general conference, 55, 93  
 To preside at annual conferences, 159 (8)  
 Appoint president of annual conference, 110 (1), 438  
 May change appointments, 159 (5, 6)  
 To travel at large through the connection, 159 (1)  
 To oversee spiritual and temporal interests, 159 (2)  
 Call committee to investigate preacher, 186  
 To ordain deacons and elders, 155 (1), 156 (1)  
 To decide questions of law, 159 (8)  
 Resolution concerning decisions of, 439  
 Missionary, 56, 94

**BOARDS**

Administrative boards, 390-396  
 Trustees of general conference, 390  
 Executive committee, 100-104  
 General missionary, 257-287  
 Education, 245-248c  
 Conference claimants, 219-231  
 Charities and benevolences, 291  
 General church extension, 289, 290  
 Conference church extension, 290  
 General Sunday-school, 249  
 Aggressive Evangelism, 119, 292  
 Central, of conference examiners, 395  
 Woman's auxiliary missionary, 441  
 Official, 128, 129  
 Conference evangelistic, 119

**BOOKS**

Bad, not to be read, 43  
 Canonical, of the Scriptures, 20  
 To be supplied to societies by preachers, 161 (5)

- Borrowing without probability of paying, 43  
 Boundaries of annual conference, 294-338  
 Boundaries, disputes, how settled, 339  
 Bribery at elections forbidden, 146 (6)  
 Budget system recommended, 216 (5)  
**BUYING AND SELLING**  
   Buying and selling of slaves, 43  
   Of goods with duty unpaid, 43  
   On the Lord's day, 43  
   Using many words, 43  
**BURIAL OF THE DEAD**  
   Ritual for, 346  
   No charge for allowable, 346  
**BUSINESS**  
   Failure in secular, 209-213  
   Preacher may vote in official meetings, 430  
 Call to preach, examination concerning, 134  
 Camp meetings, held by quarterly conference, 125 (5)  
 Canadian conferences, relation to, 288  
**CANDIDATES FOR MEMBERSHIP**  
   Reception on trial, 74  
   Reception into full membership, 75-77  
**CANDIDATES FOR THE MINISTRY**  
   Reception on trial, 150  
   Reception into full membership, 151  
 Catalogue of societies, 161 (9)  
 Central board of conference examiners, 395  
**CERTIFICATE**  
   Transfer of membership, 79  
   Pastors to receive and dismiss members, 161 (1)  
   Form of to preacher transferring, 483  
   Form of in case of preacher locating, 483  
   Form of to preacher received on trial, 483  
   Who are entitled to receive, 79 (3)  
   Who are not entitled to receive, 79 (4)  
   Form of in joining another denomination, 79 (5)  
   Membership while holding certificate, 79, foot-note  
   Limit of, 437, 444, 461, 468, 469  
**CHALLENGE FOR CAUSE**  
   Privilege of in all cases granted, 182 (3)  
   Validity of determined by presiding officer, 182 (3)  
 Character of ministers examined, 122 (14)  
**CHARGES—See Complaints**  
   Church trials, 179-208  
   Annual conference may try, etc., 189  
   Law concerning, 185-188, 197, 199  
   Form of procedure, 194, 195  
**CHARGES, PASTORAL**  
   Two or more may be united, 414 (2)  
   Article on, 47  
**CHARITABLE INSTITUTIONS**  
   Board of charities and benevolences, 291  
   Names of accredited institutions, 291 (6)

## CHILDREN

Duty of instructing, 151 (14), 251 (1-3)

May be baptized, 75, foot-note

Ritual for baptism of, 340

Children's Day, 247 (2), 251 (5)

Choir Singing, prohibited in public worship, 10, 81 (6)

## CHRIST

Article on divinity and humanity, 17

Article on resurrection, 18

Articles on sacrifice, 17, 34, 35

Christian men's goods, article on, 37

Christian man's oath, article on, 38

## CHURCH

Article on, 31

Article regarding rites and ceremonies of, 36

Free Methodist, origin and character, 1-14

Free Methodist, articles of religion, 16-38

Free Methodist, incorporation, 383

## CHURCHES—See Deeds and Trustees

Church property, chapter on, 232-244

Church and parsonage aid, 244a-244f

Erection of, 244

Incorporation and deeds of, 237-243

Not to be built on leased land, 244 (3)

Not to be liable for current expenses, 241

To be built plain, 244 (1)

Executive committee to furnish plans for, 244 (5)

To be without debt, 244 (2)

Plans to be submitted to conference committee, 244 (4)

Form for dedication of, 349

To be under care of pastor, 236

All seats in church buildings free, 13, 238

## CHURCH AND PARSONAGE AID

Chapter on, 244a-244f

Executive committee constitute society, 244a (1)

Object of, 244a (b)

What is considered loss? 244a (2)

To publish reports, 244a (3)

Annual conference society, 244b

Aid, 244c (1)

Amount of aid given, 244b (2)

Duties of preachers, 244d

Reserve fund, 244e

Emergency, 244f

## CHURCH EXTENSION

Church extension board, general, 289

Church extension and aid society, conference, 290

Application for aid to board, 290 (6, 7)

Reports, annual, 290 (3), 290 (5)

Churches to pay back fund, 290 (8)

Church finance—See Benevolent Collections, Stewards, Support

Church literature, pastors to supply, 161 (5)

#### CHURCH PROPERTY

Chapter on, 232-244

Trustees, appointment and duties of, 232-236

Conveyance of to conform to law and Discipline, 238

Erection of churches, 244

Sale of churches, 242, 243, 414

Abandoned, to be sold, how, 243

Not to be encumbered for current expenses, 241

Church record, to be kept, 161 (6)

Church trials, 179-208—See Trials

#### CIRCUITS

Charge of, 114, 118, 160 (1)

Representation of in annual conference, 106

May be divided by district elder, 160 (11), 456

May be united, 414 (2)

Must pay expenses of district elder, 160 (3)

To be supplied during conference, 162

Under care of district elder, 118

Under care of official board, 118, 128 (3, 4)

May request removal of pastor, 160 (7)

#### CIRCUIT MEETING

Chapter on, 130, 131

Notice of, 130 (1)

Business of, 130 (1-4)

Order of business, 131

When only one society, may elect, 130 (3)

Elect trustees when society is extinct, 233

Special, how called, 130 (5)

Not to vote on return of pastor, 130 (6)

Pastor can not vote, 130 (1), 430

#### CLAIMANTS

Chapter on, 218-231

Who are, 221 (1)

Allowance, 221 (2), 222, 223, 225

Allowance to, by whom estimated, 115, 221 (2), 409

Committee on, 115

Fund, how raised, 219, 231a

Fund, disbursed by board of claimants, 230

Allowance to be paid semi-annually, 222 (3)

Necessitous cases, 226

On providing houses for, 227

Blanks for applicants, 224

#### CLAIMS

Pledged, 75 (7)

Where payable, 79 (2)

#### CLASSES AND CLASS MEETINGS

Section on, 83-85

Origin of, 39, 41

Purpose of, 83

Organization of by preachers in charge, 161 (12)

Attendance on required, 75, 85

Neglect of, how to deal with, 85



General, when held, 84

To be visited by preacher in charge, 161 (13)

To be held separate from testimony meetings, 83 (3)

#### CLASS LEADERS

Chapter on, 176

When and how appointed, 176 (1)

Qualifications of, 161 (3)

Duties of, 41, 83, 176 (2-5)

Improper, how changed, 176 (4)

Members quarterly conference, 125 (1)

Members official board, 128 (1)

To be examined by preachers, 161 (3)

Course of reading for, 360

Collections—See Support, Missions, Claimants, Education, Church Extension

Colleges, 247 (4)

#### COMMITTEES

On ministerial relations, referring cases to, 436, 446

On trial of preachers, 186, 187, 190

On trial of members, 202, 204, 207

On claimants and claims, 115

On appeal cases, 182 (5)

On investigation of debts, 212

On estimating preacher's salary, 216 (1)

In general conference, 94, 192

In annual conference, 114, 115, 190

In quarterly conference, 198, 199

Communion cups recommended, 343

#### COMPLAINTS, GROUNDS FOR—See Charges

Unscriptural conduct, 182 (1), 184

Violation of general rules, 46

Neglect of duties, 85, 184, 186, 202

Sabbath breaking, 146

Evil speaking, 146

Conformity to the world in dress, 71, 146

Disseminating false doctrines, 184

Unscriptural divorce, 69, 70, 415, 424

Bribery, 146

Unwarrantable contraction of debts, 146

Non-payment of debts, 43, 146, 212, 213

Insolvency and fraud, 161 (21)

Inefficiency or want of usefulness, 189

Abandoning work, 186

Smuggling, 43, 146 (5)

Communion—See Lord's Supper

Community of goods, article on, 37

#### CONFERENCE, ANNUAL

Chapter on, 105-122

Names and boundaries of, 294-338

Members of, 105, 407, 412

Appoint time and place of meeting, 109

President of, 159 (8)

Elect president pro tem, 110 (1)

- Elect secretary who is custodian of records, 110 (2)  
 Elect treasurer, 110 (3)  
 Elect Sunday-school secretary, 250  
 Elect delegates to general conference, 51, 52, 87-89  
 Elect and appoint district elders, 113, 160 (13, 14)  
 Elect lay members of the stationing committee, 114  
 Elect to deacon's orders, 122 (6), 155 (1)  
 Elect to elder's orders, 122 (7), 156 (1)  
 Deliberations, mode of, 112  
 Division of, how affected, 159 (7)  
 Under regular questions, 122  
 Auxiliary board, church extension, 268  
 Call extra general conference, 54 (2), 90  
 Appoint committee on claimants and claims, 115  
 Organize evangelistic board, 119  
 To appoint committee on charities, 269 (8)  
 Vote on changes of Discipline, 62, 98  
 Admit preachers on trial, 122 (3), 150  
 Admit preachers into full membership, 122 (5), 151, 152  
 Term of probation in, 151, 362 (2)  
 Examine character of preachers, 122 (14)  
 License and appoint evangelists, 172 (2)  
 Admit evangelists to membership, 172 (4)  
 Locate preachers, 116, 117, 122 (2), 157, 189  
 Superannuate preachers, 122 (10), 164  
 Make superannuate preachers effective, 189, 428  
 Place on supernumerary list, 122 (9), 163  
 May leave a preacher without an appointment, 116  
 May declare a preacher withdrawn, 154  
 Shall appoint auditor, 110 (4)  
 Try and expel preachers, 184-193  
 Grant certificates of transfer, 159 (6)  
 Receive reports of missionary board, 259 (1)  
 Receive statistical reports, 122 (17-23), 161 (6), 435  
 Receive and appropriate missionary funds, 268  
 Raise claimants' fund, 122 (21), 226-231  
 Raise funds for church extension, 290 (4)  
 Hear appeals from quarterly conferences, 190, 201  
 Recording reports of, 416  
 Effect of law decisions in, 417  
 Not authorized to make law, 399  
 Permit withdrawal of preachers, 122 (12)  
 Not authorized to try probationers, 400  
 Cannot decide who are members of a society, 407  
 Withdrawal from forfeits relation to, 431, 432  
 Women eligible as delegates to, 410  
 Women may be admitted, 120, 172 (4)  
 Women may be ordained deacon, 120, 172 (3)  
 Organization of new members necessary, 159 (7)  
 At adjournment, conference year closes, 123  
 To make plans for raising stewardship fund, 124½  
 Fast day recommended, 124

## CONFERENCE CLAIMANTS

Who are, 221

Collections for, 122 (21), 220, 226, 228, 231

Permanent fund for, 220

## CONFERENCE, GENERAL

Chapter on, 86-99

Organization and government, 50-62

Members of, 50-52, 87, 88

Delegates to, how elected, 51, 52, 89

Time of meeting, 54 (1), 91

Credentials, 53

Quorum, 59, 92

Expenses of entertainment, 99

Extra sessions, 54 (2), 90

President, 55, 93, 159 (8)

Deliberations and division of house, 60, 96

Powers and restrictions of, 61, 97

Elects bishops and other officers, 55-57, 94

Elects, directs and reviews board of trustees, 346

Elects members of executive committee, 58, 94

Elects publishing agent, 57 (1), 94

Elects members of missionary board, 58, 94, 261

Missionary districts of, 260

Elects editors of official publications, 94

Legislation, past acts of, rescinded, 408

To try appeals, 192

Review decisions of bishops, 159 (8)

Form new conferences, 49, 159 (7)

Incorporation of, 383

Form of bequest to, 383 (8)

## CONFERENCE, QUARTERLY

Chapter on, 125, 126, 127

Members of, 125 (1)

Article on, 48

Times and places of meeting, 125 (2)

President of, 125 (3), 198

Secretary of, 125 (4)

Duties of, 125 (5)

Not to be called irregularly, 405

May hear complaints and try appeals, 125 (5), 207

May grant second arbitration, 210

To hold camp-meetings, 125 (5)

May grant and renew local preacher's license, 172 (1)

May grant evangelist's license, 172 (1)

Recommend preachers to annual conference, 125 (5)

Recommend local preachers for orders, 166, 167

Recommend evangelists to annual conference, 172 (2)

Approve appointment of district elders, 160 (15)

Receive pastor's report of Sunday-schools, 251 (4)

Relation of preacher outside his conference, 426

Special sessions, how called, 125 (2), 160 (15)

Conference, South Africa Mission, 270, 275

Conference, Japan Mission Conference, 276-284

Constitution of General W. M. S., 482

Constructions of law, 397-479

Conversation, 43, 86, 135, 138 (5)

Conveyance of church property, 242, 243

Counsel for accused members, 182 (2)

Course of reading for class leaders, 360

#### COURSES OF STUDY

For traveling preachers, 350-354

Examination of preachers required, 155 (1), 156 (1)

Excusing from disapproved, 437

For local preachers, 355-358

Examination of local preachers required, 125 (6), 358

For evangelists, 172 (1), 355-356

Method of examining evangelists, 356

For deaconesses, 359, 359a

For South Africa conference, 361-364

For missionaries in India, 365-368

For Bible school for natives in India, 369-377

For missionaries in China, 378-381

Covetousness, 161 (19)

#### CREDENTIALS OF ORDINATION

Entitled to receive, when, 152 (2)

Forfeited, how restored, 196 (1, 2)

Surrender of, in case of withdrawal, 154, foot-note, 427

In case of refusal to surrender, 196 (3)

From minister of another church, 152

#### DEACONESSES

Chapter on, 174

Age and of good report, 174 (1)

Calling, duties of, etc., 174

Members of quarterly conference, 125 (1), 174 (10)

Shall report annually, 174 (7)

Amenability, 174 (7)

Garb of, 174 (8)

Must pass examination, 174 (6, 11), 359, 359a

How recommended for license, 174 (3, 4), 132 (3)

Office of, not perpetual, 174 (9)

Spiritual qualification, 174 (2)

#### DEACONS

When and how constituted, 122 (6), 155 (1), 166

Women may be, 120

Authority of, 155 (2)

Local, duties of, 168

Suspension of, 157, 184, 186-189

Ritual for ordination, 348

#### DEBTS

Not to be improperly contracted, 43

Preachers to be free from, 151 (17)

Preachers not to involve circuit in, 244 (2)

Disputes concerning, 209-213

#### DECISIONS

Of bishops, have force of law, 417, 439

- Of bishops, notification of to be given, 439
- Of bishops, subject to appeal, 159 (8)
- Who shall decide as to membership in church, 407
- Eligibility of women as delegates, 410
- Ministers being enrolled as soon as admitted, 401
- Church relationship of preachers on trial, 409
- The validity of a letter of withdrawal, 418, 453
- Refusal to seat a woman regularly elected, 411
- Church letter held by unworthy person, 414 (1)
- Uniting circuits by district elders, 414 (2)
- Appointment of preacher to two circuits, 414 (3)
- Cases of divorce, 415, 424
- Courts going outside grounds of appeal, 419
- Finality of decisions of courts of appeal, 420
- Expiration of term of bishop, 421
- General conference, on missions, 398
- Annual conferences trying probationers, 400
- Annual conferences enacting law, 399 (1)
- Shortening probation of preachers, 399 (2)
- Letters to members going to other churches, 79 (5)
- Conference resolution not having effect of law, 402
- Members withdrawing, not joining any church, 79 (4)
- Speedy trials of accused members, 403
- Interpolations of secretaries in minutes, 404
- Calling of quarterly conferences, 405
- Application of rule concerning gold, 406
- Effect of new legislation on old, 408
- A delegate who is not enrolled, 412
- Preservation of rough minutes, 413
- Reports adopted by annual conference, 416
- Conflicting decisions of bishops, 417
- Ministers uniting with other churches, 154
- The wearing of neckties, 422
- A supply having charge of a circuit, 447
- Cannot retain membership in two churches, 448
- Women's right to seat in conference, 449, 450
- On certificates of standing, 451
- On appointment of district elders, 452
- Validity of an evangelist's license, 455, 463, 465, 466
- On dividing circuits, 456
- Quarterly conference, fixing dates for camp meeting, 457
- Placing name of conference on journals, 459
- On ordination of local deacon, 460
- Validity of certificate of transfer, 461, 468, 469
- Preacher on trial may act as delegate, 467
- Dividing circuits, 471
- Transferring a member without certificate, 472
- Quarterly conference holding adjourned sitting, 473
- Preacher on trial not eligible to seat, 473½
- Pastor's right to parsonage rent, 474
- Wearing flowers and feathers, 475
- Suspension of a preacher for two years illegal, 476

- Who are eligible in forming new societies, 477
- A substitute motion out of order, when? 478
- Annual conference recommendation on district elder's home, 479
- Resolution concerning suspension of a member, 480
- Resolution concerning right of petition, 481
- Dedication of churches, form for, 349
- Deeds, incorporation, 237-243
- DELEGATES, GENERAL CONFERENCE
  - Members of, 50, 87
  - Basis of representation, 51 (1), 52 (1), 88
  - Method of electing, 51, (2), 52 (2), 89
  - Expenses of, how met, 159 (9), 99 (1)
  - Absent, not counted, 412
- DELEGATES, ANNUAL CONFERENCE
  - Lay, members of, 105
  - Basis of representation in, 106
  - Women eligible as, 410
  - Absent, not counted, 412
  - Ministerial and lay vote separately, 89
  - Lay representation on stationing committee, 9, 114
  - Lay representation on claimants' committee, 115
- Desire of salvation evidenced, 43-46
- Diligence enjoined, 135
- Disagreement in business, arbitration, 209-213
- DISCIPLINE, FREE METHODIST
  - Contains doctrines and form of government, 15-62
  - Must be kept by probationers, 74
  - Must be kept by members, 75
  - Must be kept by preachers, 135
  - Must be enforced, 46, 146, 160 (2)
- Dishonesty, 209-213
- Dismissing members by certificate, 161 (1)
- Disobedience in neglect of appointment, 157
- Disorderly and will not be reprov'd, 129 (6)
- Disputes, settlement of by arbitration, 209-213
- Dissemination of false doctrine, 184
- DISTRICTS, ANNUAL CONFERENCE
  - Annual conference divided into, 113
  - District elder over, 113
  - Supervision of by district elder, 160 (1)
  - Districts may incorporate, 236a
- Districts, general conference missionary, 262
- DISTRICT ELDERS
  - See Elders
  - Chapter on, 160
  - How appointed, 160 (13, 14)
  - Duties of, 160
  - Term of office, 160 (12)
  - Jurisdiction of, 160 (16)
  - May be traveling or stationed, 9, 160 (13, 14)
  - Vacancy in office, how filled, 160 (15)
  - Suspension of, 187, 188

- Call committee to suspend preacher, 187
- How supported, 160 (18), 215
- Quarterly conference, relation to, 160 (17)
- May hold official, circuit, or society meeting, 160 (6)
- On employing a rejected preacher, 160 (10)
- May divide circuit, 160 (11)
- Diversions, improper, 43
- Division of conference, how effected, 159 (7)
- Division of the house, 96, 112
- Divorce and marriage of divorced persons, 66-70
- DIVORCED PERSONS**
  - Preachers shall not officiate at marriage of, 70
  - Decisions concerning, 378, 387, 414
- Doctrines of church, 16-38
- Doing no harm, doing good, 43, 44
- DRESS**
  - General rule, 43
  - Chapter on, 71
- Drunkenness, 43, 63-65
- ECONOMY, TEMPORAL**
  - Economy of time, preachers, 147
  - Support of effective ministers, 214-217
  - Support of conference claimants, 218-231
  - Church property, 232-244
- EDITORS**
  - How elected, 57 (1), 94
  - Names and postoffice addresses, 386
- EDUCATION**
  - Chapter on, 245-248c
  - Board of, 245, 246
  - Incorporation of board, 245 (1)
  - Annual conference board, 246
  - Board to recognize conference auxiliaries, 247 (1)
  - Board shall adjust differences, 247 (3)
  - Duties of pastors concerning, 248
  - Educational funds, 245 (2)
  - Educational institutions, 247
  - Schools to give free vocal lessons, 248 (3)
  - Conditions upon which support is denied, 248a
  - Endowment funds to be invested, 248b
  - Distribution of endowment funds, 248b (2)
  - Canada conferences to retain funds, 248c
- ELDERS**
  - How constituted and ordained, 156
  - Probation for ordination as, 156 (1)
  - Duties of, 156 (2)
  - Suspension of, 187
  - Appeal of, 191
  - Are under annual conference jurisdiction, 189
  - Eligible to election as bishops, 55, 94
  - May be members of the executive committee, 100
  - Eligible as delegates to general conference, 51 (2), 88
  - Eligible as presidents pro tem, 55, 93, 110 (1)

- Appointed president may transfer preacher, 402  
 Eligible to election as district elders, 113  
 Form for ordaining, 322  
 Local, amenability of, 168
- ENTIRE SANCTIFICATION**  
 Article on, 28  
 By the Holy Ghost, 10  
 Experience of insisted on, 7, 75 (2), 151 (4)
- Estimating Allowances—See Support
- Equal rights, 9
- EVANGELISTIC BOARDS**  
 General board, 292  
 Annual conference board, 119, 292½  
 Evangelistic districts, 292 (5)
- EVANGELISTS**  
 Chapter on, 172  
 Course of study for, 355, 356, 172 (9)  
 Membership in official board, 128 (1)  
 District elders may act as, 160 (5, 18)  
 Women, admitted to conference, 172 (3, 4), 443
- Evidence in church trials, 195 (6-11)
- Evil speaking, 43, 135, 146
- EXAMINATION**  
 Of character, 122 (14), 127 (23)  
 Of persons called to preach, 134  
 Of preachers received on trial, 150  
 Of preachers received into full membership, 151  
 Of traveling preachers required, 155 (1), 156 (1)  
 Of local preachers, 166, 355, 356  
 Of local preachers who wish to be ordained, 357, 358  
 Of local preachers required, 126, 358  
 Of evangelists, 172 (1, 9), 355, 356  
 Of deaconesses, 359a, 174 (11)  
 Of missionaries in Africa, India, China, 361, 365, 378  
 Of missionaries in Japan, 369-377
- Examiners, Central board of, 395
- Exclusion for neglect of means of grace, 46, 202
- Excusing ministers deficient in studies disapproved, 437
- EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE**  
 Chapter on, 100-104  
 How constituted, 58, 94, 100  
 Members of, 391  
 Quorum, 101  
 Court of appeals, 103 (1), 191  
 President of, 100  
 May change time and place of holding general conference, 54 (1)  
 Fills vacancies in general conference offices, 102  
 Is board of conference claimants, 103 (3), 391  
 Decides questions of law, 103 (2)  
 Reviews irregularities, 103 (2)  
 Settles disputes about boundaries, 339  
 Authorizes formation of new conferences, 159 (7)



- Provides for bishops' salaries, 214
- May elect assistant publishing agent, 103 (3)
- Is church extension society, 267 (1)
- Provides plans for church buildings, 244 (4)
- Supervises publishing interests, 104
- To set certain salaries, 204

**EXHORTERS**

- How licensed, 129 (6)
- Are members of official board, 128 (1)
- Are members of quarterly conference, 125 (1)

**EXPULSION—See Penalties**

- Of members, 202-207
- Of local deacon or elder, 197-201
- Of member of annual conference, 189
- Restoration of expelled member, 208

**Failure in business, 209-213****FASTING**

- Enjoined, 45
- Recommended, 151 (16)
- Quarterly, 161 (20)
- Preceding annual conference, 124
- Preceding general conference, 99 (2)

**Feeding the hungry, 44****Fellowship, 75 (7), 149****FOREIGN MISSIONS**

- Chapter on missionary work, 257-287
- General missionary board, 257
- Woman's missionary society, 482

**Form for dedication of churches, 349****FORMS**

- Chapter on, 483
- Of articles of incorporation, 383
- Of bequests, 383 (8)
- Of certificates of membership, 79

**FORMS OF PROCEDURE****—See Order of Business**

- For church trials, 194, 195

**Frauds, 161 (2)****Free Methodist—See The Free Methodist****Free seats, 13, 97 (2), 238****Free Will, article of religion, 23****Full membership—See Membership****Funds—See Denominational Funds****Future punishment, 7, 29****General conference, 50-62, 86-99—See Conference****General conference missionary districts, 262****GENERAL MISSIONARY BOARD**

- Section on, 257-268
- Name and objects, 257
- How constituted, 58, 94
- Members of, 258
- Directors of, their duties, 264
- Secretary, 265

- Treasurer, 266  
 Woman's auxiliary, 441  
 Is board of charities, 291 (1),  
 Shall meet annually, 258 (1)  
 Fixes amount for superannuated missionaries, 221 (2)  
 Moneys of to be deposited, 264
- GENERAL RULES  
 Division on, 39-46  
 Subscribed to, 74 (2), 75 (6), 151 (6)  
 Must be enforced, 46, 161 (11)  
 Must be read, 161 (16)  
 How changed, 62, 98
- General Sunday-school secretary, 249 (3), 387  
 Gold not to be worn, 8, 43, 75 (4)  
 Gold wedding rings forbidden, 406  
 Good works, article of religion, 25  
 Goods of Christians not common, 37  
 Government—See Discipline  
 Grace, gifts and usefulness proof of call to preach, 134(2)  
 Grace, means of, 32, 45, 138  
 Historical statement, 1-14  
 Holiness—See Sanctification  
 Holy Ghost, believed in, 10, 19, 75 (1)  
 Holy Scriptures, 20, 21, 45  
 Holy Trinity, 16  
 Hop Growing, 397  
 Home missions, 285-287
- IMMORAL CONDUCT, ACCUSATION OF  
 In case of traveling preacher, 187  
 In case of local preacher, 199  
 In case of lay member, 202  
 Form of charge, 194
- Inefficient traveling preachers may be located, 116, 189  
 Incarnation of Christ, article on, 17
- INCORPORATION  
 Of general conference, articles of, 383  
 Churches, 237-243  
 Trustees, 232-236
- Individual communion cups recommended, 343  
 Infant baptism, 341  
 Insolvency, rules against, 161 (21), 209-213  
 Institutions, 245-270—See Boards  
 Intoxicating liquors forbidden, 43
- ITINERANCY  
 Bishops, 9, 94, 158, 159 (1)  
 District elders, 113, 160 (13-15)  
 Traveling preachers, 97 (2), 114
- Japan Mission Conference, 276  
 Jewelry forbidden, 8, 43, 75 (4), 406  
 Journal—See Minutes  
 Judicial administration, 179-213  
 Justification, articles on, 24, 25, 27, 28  
 Labor, with offenders, 46, 179, 180, 184, 202

## LABOR UNIONS

- Open organization not opposed, 73 (1)
- Objectionable unions described, 73 (1), 438
- Membership in, prohibited, 73 (1), 161 (21)

## LAW

- Moral, binding upon all Christians, 21
- Going to law with brothers forbidden, 43
- Appeals from decisions on, 159 (8)
- Constructions of law by general conference, 397-479
- Lay delegates to general conference, 52, 87, 89
- Lay delegates to annual conference, 49, 105, 106
- Lay delegation, 61 (2), 97 (2)
- Lay helpers, 165-178

## LAYMEN

- Have equal powers with preachers, 9, 60, 96, 112
- Members of executive committee, 100
- Members of general conference, 9, 52, 87
- Members of annual conference, 9, 105, 106
- Members of stationing committee, 9, 114
- Leaders, class, 41, 83-85, 176—See Class Leaders

## LICENSES

- Of local preachers 126
- Of evangelists, 125 (5), 172 (1)
- Of deaconesses, 174 (1-6)
- Of exhorters, 129 (6)
- Forms for, 483

- Liquors, intoxicating, forbidden, 43

## LITERATURE

- Societies to be supplied with, 161 (5)
- Of Sunday-school, how selected, 252 (7), 254 (5)
- Local deacon, 155, 157
- Local elder, 156, 157
- Location of general conference, 54 (1), 91
- Local preachers, 165-171—See Preachers

## LOCATION OF PREACHERS

- By annual conferences, 153, 122 (8)
- For inefficiency, 116, 153 (2)
- Certificate, form for, 483

## LORD'S SUPPER

- Article of religion on, 34
- To be received, 45, 138 (3), 151 (7)
- Unfermented wine to be used, 64
- Individual communion cups recommended, 343
- To be administered by elders, 156 (2)
- Deacons may assist at, 155 (2)
- Stewards to provide elements for, 178 (10)
- Love-feasts, to be held, 82, 161 (4)
- Magistrates, not to be spoken evil of, 43

## MARRIAGE

- Chapter on, 66-70
- Who may perform ceremony, 155 (2), 156 (2)
- Form of solemnizing, 345
- Means of Grace, 45, 138

## MEETINGS

Class—See Classes and Class-meetings

Official, 128, 129

Society, 132, 133

Circuit, 130, 131

Quarterly, to be held, 160 (5)

General quarterly, to be held, 160 (4), 125 (2)

## MEMBERS

Reception of, 74-78

To be received and dismissed by preacher, 161 (1)

Amenability and trial of, 202-208

Duties of, 43-46

Of another church joining ours in a body, 77

How reinstated, 78

Shall pay their conference claims, 161 (13)

## MEMBERSHIP

Basis of representation in general conference, 50, 88

Of local preachers, 168, 170

Transfer of by certificate, 79, 161 (14)

Transfer of by missionaries to Africa, 434

Methodical employment of preacher's time, 147

Ministers—See. Preachers

## MINUTES

Original to be preserved, 413

Of annual conference to be examined, 110 (2)

Of quarterly conference to be examined, 126 (4)

Mission, South Africa conference, 270, 275

Mission, Japan conference, 276, 284

Missions, Home, 285, 287

Missionary bishop, 56, 94

Missionary Board—See General Missionary Board

Missionary Society, Woman's, constitution of, 482

Missionary work, chapter on, 257, 268

## MUSIC

Instrumental prohibited in churches, 10, 81 (6)

Instrumental may not be used in Sunday-schools, 433

Sacred to be cultivated, 81 (3)

Schools to give free vocal lessons, 248

New trial, remanding for a, 182 (7)

Oath, a Christian man's, 38

Oblation of Christ, 35

Obedience to Discipline, 46, 74 (2), 75 (6), 115 (6-11)

## OFFICIAL BOARD

Chapter on, 128, 129

How constituted, 128 (1)

Order of business, 129

Consent to change of preachers, 159 (5)

Appoint committee on salary, 216 (1)

Call in district elder, 160 (3)

How extra meetings may be called, 160 (3)

Old Testament, Christian's relation to, 21

## ORDER OF BUSINESS

Annual conference, 122

- Quarterly conference, 127
- Official board, 129
- Circuit meeting, 131
- Society meeting, 133
- Sunday-school board, 254 (7)
- Order of public worship, 80—See Worship
- Orders, two, ministers and laymen, 51, 52, 60, 89, 96, 112
- Orders, recognition of, 152 (2)
- ORDINATION
  - Of elders, 347
  - Of deacons, 348
  - Recognition of, 152 (2)
- Organization and government, articles of, 47-62
- Origin and character of Free Methodist church, 1-14
- Original sin, article on, 22
- Orphans of preachers to be supported, 221-223, 225
- Parchments—See Credentials of Ordination
- PARENTS
  - Baptism of children, 341
  - When woman may marry without consent of, 68
- PARSONAGES
  - To be built without debt, 244 (2)
  - Not to be on leased land, 244 (3)
  - Not to be liable for current expenses, 241
- Pastors, or preachers in charge—See Preachers
- Pastoral charges, 47, 414 (2, 3)
- Pastoral visiting, 142-147, 161 (13)
- Periodicals, church, 122 (20)
- PENALTIES
  - Reproof, 184, 202
  - Putting on probation, censure, 202
  - Suspension, location, 186-190, 198, 199
  - Denial of society and sacraments, 46, 182 (8)
  - Expulsion, 184, 198, 202
  - Probation as a penalty not to exceed six months, 202
  - Those under, must vacate offices, 202a, 480
  - Those under, must surrender credentials, 220a
  - Those under, must not exercise official functions, 208a
- Permanent fund, 220, 227
- Petition, right to be heard, 481
- POOR
  - Special efforts for, 41 (3), 44, 129 (6)
  - Duties of Stewards, 178 (3)
- Prayer, 45, 136, 138 (1, 2), 162
- Prayer meeting, 162
- Preachers in charge of circuits employing evangelists, 161 (22)
- PREACHERS, LOCAL
  - How licensed, 125 (5), 127 (13)
  - Members of class, 168
  - Members of official board, 128 (1)

- Members of quarterly conference, 168
- Amenability, 168
- Eligibility to orders, 127 (24), 166, 167
- May supply work, 170
- Pastors to oversee, 169
- Trial of, 198-201
- Appeal of, 201
- Membership, when supplying, 170
- Course of study for, 355, 356, 171
- PREACHERS, SUPERANNUATED—See Claimants
  - Relation defined, 164
  - Relation fixed by annual conference, 115, 164
  - Members of annual conference, 105
  - How supported, 115, 122 (17, 21), 231a
  - The allowance for, 222
  - Quarterly conference, relation of, 164
  - Made effective by annual conference, 428
- PREACHERS, SUPERNUMERARY
  - Relation defined, 163
  - Relation fixed by annual conference, 163
  - Members of annual conference, 105
  - Quarterly conference, relation of, 163
- PREACHERS, TRAVELING
  - The call to preach, 134
  - Of the marriage of, 135
  - On trial, how received, 150
  - On trial, church relationship, 150 (2) 409
  - On trial, how long continued, 151, 155 (1)
  - On trial, not eligible as delegates, 130 (2)
  - On trial, amenability of, 123 (5), 168, 197
  - In full membership, how admitted, 151
  - Permanent members of annual conference, 49
  - Course of study for, 350-354
  - Stationing committee to fix appointments, 9, 114
  - Amenability of, 189, 122 (14)
  - How received from other churches, 152
  - May be transferred how, 122 (11), 159 (5, 6)
  - May be declared withdrawn by annual conference, 154
  - Received, changed, etc., how, 159 (4, 5), 160 (7)
  - Members of quarterly conference, 125 (1)
  - Members of official board, 128 (1)
  - Rules for conduct of, 135, 136
  - Qualifications of, 137, 138
  - Voting in business meetings on circuit, 430
  - Duties of and directions to, 161, 162
  - Use of time, 147
  - Necessity of union, 148
  - Department at conference, 86
  - Where and how to preach, 139-141
  - Pastoral visiting and fidelity, 142-147
  - To discourage improper marriages, 66, 67
  - Solemnizing marriage of divorced persons, 69, 70
  - Preside at official meeting, 128 (2)

- Preside at circuit meeting, 130 (1)  
 Preside at society meeting, 132 (2)  
 Call extra circuit meeting, 130 (5)  
 Hold watch-night service, love-feasts, etc., 161 (4)  
 Preach out of doors, etc., 161 (13)  
 Have charge of the pulpit, 236  
 Enforce discipline, 46, 67, 71, 161 (11)  
 Duty as to classes and leaders, 161 (3, 13), 176 (1, 4)  
 Duty as to Sunday-schools, 251  
 Give certificates of membership, 79, 161 (14)  
 Take up all conference collections, 161 (13), 99 (1)  
 Raise missionary money, 267 (2)  
 Keep local preachers employed, 169  
 Duty as to church property, 161 (17, 18), 236, 244  
 Appointed without having charge of circuit, 118, 447  
 Who refuses to travel circuit assigned, 114  
 Cannot be appointed to two circuits, 414 (2, 3)  
 Support of, 41 (3), 216  
 Trial of, 184-195  
 Appeal of, 97 (3), 103 (1), 191-193  
 If restored must give legal satisfaction, 154  
**PREACHING**—See Worship  
 Directions concerning, 139-141  
 Preamble to constitution, 15  
 Probation, reception on, 74  
 Probation, members may be placed on, as penalty, 202  
**PROBATIONERS**  
 How admitted to church, 75  
 How admitted to annual conference, 150  
 How admitted to full membership, 151  
 In conference, not eligible to act as delegates, 130 (2)  
 In conference, not members of societies, 409 (1)  
**Prohibition**—See Temperance  
**Public worship**—See Worship  
**PUBLICATIONS, DENOMINATIONAL**—See Books  
 Free Methodist paper, 122 (20)  
 Tract distribution, 161 (13)  
 Furnished by the publishing house, 293 (1)  
**Publishing agent**—See Agent  
**PUBLISHING HOUSE**  
 Chapter on, 293  
 Site of, how changed, 104  
 To furnish blanks, 224  
 To make appropriation to claimants' fund, 219  
**Punctuality, rules for preachers, 135**  
**Quarterly conference**—See Conferences  
**QUARTERLY MEETING**  
 Circuit, to be held by district elder, 160 (5)  
 General, district elder to hold four annually, 160 (4)  
 General, quarterly conference to be held, 125 (2)  
**Raising money, modern expedients prohibited, 11**  
**Reading of unprofitable books forbidden, 43**

## RECEPTION OF MEMBERS

On probation, 74

Into full membership, form for, 75

From other evangelical churches, 77

May be reinstated, 78

Recognition of parchments given by other churches, 152

## RECOMMENDATIONS

For exhorter's license, 173 (3)

Local preacher's license, 129 (7)

Traveling preacher's license, 150

For deacon's orders, 166

For elder's orders, 167

For evangelist's license, 172 (1-4)

For deaconess' license, 174 (1-6)

Band workers, 175 (1)

Recording secretary of official board, 128 (3)

Reinstating members who withdrew, 78

Religion, personal, family, 142-146

Repentance, grant of not to be denied, 27, 46

Repentance, preacher to bring sinners to, 135

## REPORTS

Of general conference board of trustees, 383 (5)

Of missionary board, 261 (1)

Of conference Sunday-school secretary, 250\* (8)

Of district elders to bishops, 160 (9)

Of preachers to quarterly conference, 161 (7)

Of preachers regarding Sunday-schools, 253 (4)

Preachers to annual conference, 122 (17-23), 161 (6),  
399

Of preachers to societies, 161 (8)

Of preachers to successors, 161 (10)

Of trustees to societies, 234

Reproof, preacher's, just, loving, plain, speedy, 135

Representation in general conference, basis of, 51, 52, 88

Representation in annual conference, basis of, 106

Restoration of credentials, 196

Restrictive rules, 61, 97

Restrictive rules, how altered, 62, 98

Resurrection of Christ, article on, 18

Retaliation forbidden by general rules, 43

Rites and ceremonies of churches, article on, 36

## RITUAL

Baptism, 340, 341, 342

Lord's Supper, 343, 344

Solemnizing matrimony, 345

Burial of the dead, 346

Ordination of elders, 347

Ordination of deacons, 348

Dedication of churches, 349

## RULES—See General Rules

For a preacher's conduct, 135, 136

Restrictive, 61, 97

Restrictive, how altered, 62, 98



Sabbath, desecration of forbidden, 43

SACRAMENTS

Article on, 32

Baptism, article on, 33

Baptism, ritual for, 340-342

Lord's Supper, article on, 34

Lord's Supper, ritual for, 343, 344

Salaries of church officials, 103

Salvation, sufficiency of the Holy Scriptures for, 20

SANCTIFICATION

Article on, 28

By the Holy Ghost, 10

Experience of insisted on, 7, 75 (2), 151 (4)

Schools, Free Methodist, 247 (4)

Scriptures, sufficiency of, article on, 20

Scriptures to be searched, 45, 138 (2), 143

Seats in churches to be free, 13, 97 (2), 238

Secret societies, 72, 73

SECRETARY

Of general conference, 95

Of general missionary board, 265, 387

Of board of education, 387

General Sunday-school, 249 (3), 387

Conference Sunday-school, duties of, 250

Of board of conference examiners, 382 (5), 387

Of annual conference, duties, 110 (2), 11, 404, 416

Of quarterly conference, duties of, 125 (4)

Of circuit meeting, 130 (1)

Of society meeting, 132 (2)

Of official board, election and duties of, 128 (3)

Self-denial, 44, 138 (4, 5)

Seminaries, list of, 247 (4)

SERMONS, SPECIAL

Various, 146

On Christian education, 248 (1)

To the children, 253 (2)

On Sunday-schools, 253 (1)

On practical charity, 291 (7)

On dress, Wesley, to be read, 71 (1)

On evil speaking, Wesley, to be read, 146 (2)

SICK

Preacher to be informed of, 41, 178 (4)

Preacher to visit, 161 (13)

Official board to look after, 129 (6)

Sin, articles of religion on, 22, 27

SINGING, CONGREGATIONAL

Enjoined, 10, 81

Competent leaders to be appointed, 81 (4)

Cultivation of sacred music enjoined, 81 (3)

Free Methodist hymnal to be used, 81 (7)

Slavery, 43

Smuggling forbidden, 43, 146 (5)

SOCIETY

United societies, in general rules, 39, 40  
 Local, defined, 132 (1)  
 Admission into, 42, 74-77  
 Powers of, 132 (3), 133, 407, 442  
 May restore expelled members, 208  
 May reinstate members who withdrew, 78  
 Organized near boundary line, 108  
 Woman's missionary, constitution of, 482

#### SOCIETY MEETING

Chapter on, 132, 133  
 May constitute the circuit meeting, 130 (3)  
 Order of business, 133  
 Pastors cannot vote, 430

Son of God—See Christ

Speaking in tongue people understand, article on, 30

#### SPECIAL ADVICES

Chapter on, 63-73  
 Temperance, 63-65  
 Marriage and divorce, 66-70  
 Dress, 71  
 Secret societies, 72, 73  
 Labor unions, 73

#### STATIONING COMMITTEE

How chosen, 9, 114  
 President of, has casting vote, 114  
 Duties of and limitations of, 9, 114  
 Who are eligible to act on, 114  
 Substitute for district elder on, 114  
 Supply cannot act on, 114

Statistics of annual conferences, reports of, 122 (16-24)

Statistics to be supplied by preachers, 161 (6)

#### STEWARDS

Chapter on, 177, 178  
 Number of and how elected, 177, (2, 3)  
 Qualifications of, 177 (1)  
 Duties of, 178, 216 (4)  
 Are members of official board, 128 (1)  
 Are members of quarterly conference, 125 (1)

Special stewardship fund, 124½

Study, courses of—See Courses of Study

#### SUNDAY-SCHOOLS

Chapter on, 249-256  
 How established, 253 (1), 252 (2)  
 Duties of pastors concerning, 253  
 Number and amount raised for, to be reported, 253 (4)  
 May not use instrumental music, 433  
 Superintendent of, how elected, 132 (3), 255  
 Superintendent may be nominated by pastor, 255  
 Superintendent member official board, when, 128 (1)  
 Superintendent member quarterly conference, 125 (1)  
 Offering for Sunday-school work required, 256  
 Christmas service, how provided, 254 (6)  
 Proper outings provided for, 254 (6)

- Proper facilities for, 244 (4)
- SUNDAY-SCHOOL BOARD**  
 General board, 249  
 Time of meeting of general board, 249 (2)  
 Duties of general board, 249 (2, 3)  
 Expenses to be paid, 249 (5)  
 Members of general board, 249 (6), 394  
 Local board, 254  
 Local board, how constituted, 254 (1)  
 Duties of local board, 254 (3-7)  
 Meetings of when held, 254 (1)  
 Order of business for, 254 (7)
- SUNDAY-SCHOOL LITERATURE**  
 Editor of, how elected, 57, (1), 94  
 Supply of for schools, 254 (5), 252 (7)
- SUNDAY-SCHOOL SECRETARY**  
 General, elected by general conference, 94  
 Conference, duties of, 252
- Superannuated—See Preachers and Claimants  
 Supernumerary—See Preachers  
 Supererogation, works of, article on, 26
- SUPPLY**  
 Traveling preacher employed as, relation of, 426  
 Local preacher or evangelist engaged as, 170  
 To transfer membership, when, 170
- SUPPORT**  
 Of gospel, wrong means for, 11  
 By class contributions, 41 (3), 83 (1), 178 (1), 216 (3)  
 Of bishops, 214  
 Of district elders, 215  
 Of preachers in charge, 216  
 Of pastors, official board to estimate for, 216 (1)  
 Of local preachers in some cases, 162  
 Of evangelists, 217  
 Of missions, 259, 267, 268  
 Of superannuated preachers, 218-231a  
 Of widows and orphans of preachers, 221, 223, 225  
 Of evangelists by conference board, 119  
 Tithing system recommended, 161 (19), 216 (5)  
 Budget system recommended, 216 (5)
- Surrender of parchments, 196 (3), 427  
 Suspension of traveling preacher, 187-189  
 Suspension of local preacher, 199
- TEMPERANCE**  
 General rule on, 43  
 Special advice, 63-65  
 In all things, 138 (5)
- TEMPORAL ECONOMY**  
 —See Support  
 Church property, 232-244  
 Church and parsonage aid, 244a  
 Testimony of members at a distance, 79 (2)
- THE FREE METHODIST**

- Editor of, how elected, 57 (1), 94  
 Copies of taken, to be reported, 122 (20)  
 Time, improvement of by preachers, 135, 147
- TIME LIMIT**  
 For preachers, 114  
 Exception to, 114  
 Not to be abolished by general conference, 97 (2)  
 For district elders, 160 (12)
- Tobacco, rule on, 43, 75 (6)  
 Tract distribution, 161 (13)
- TRANSFER**  
 —See Certificate  
 Of church membership, 79  
 Of conference membership, 122 (11, 13), 159 (6)
- Transubstantiation, doctrine of unscriptural, 34  
 Traveling expenses of district elders, 160 (3)  
 Treasure, laying up on earth forbidden, 43
- TREASURER**  
 Of the general conference, election of 57 (1), 94  
 Of general conference trustees, 390  
 Of the church funds, 388  
 Of the board of education, name and address of, 388  
 Custodian of educational funds, 248  
 Woman's missionary society, 388, 482 (5)  
 Of annual conference, election of, 110 (3)  
 Vacancy, how filled, 110 (3)  
 Annual report of, 122 (17-23)  
 Of quarterly conference, 125 (4)
- TREASURER OF GENERAL MISSIONARY BOARD**  
 Election of, 258 (1)  
 May be chosen outside the board, 258 (1)  
 Duties of, 266  
 Vacancy in office of, how filled, 258 (2)  
 To disburse funds subject to the board, 259, 264 (3, 4)
- TRIALS, CHURCH**  
 Chapter on, 179-208  
 Objects of, 179-181  
 Privilege of not to be abolished, 61 (3), 97 (3)  
 By an impartial committee guaranteed, 61 (3), 97 (3)  
 Accused member entitled to speedy, 403  
 Of an accused member, 202-206  
 Who shall preside at trial of member, 206  
 Election of committees for, 204, 205  
 Notification, 203  
 Probation for penalty not to exceed six months, 202  
 When under penalty must vacate offices, 202a, 480  
 When under penalty must surrender credentials, 202a  
 When under penalty must not exercise official functions, 208a
- TRIALS OF LOCAL PREACHERS**  
 Section on, 197-201  
 By quarterly conference or committee, 197, 198

Presiding officer, 198  
 Suspension of, 199  
 Change of venue, 183, 200  
 Appeal of, 201

Of probationers in annual conference, 197

#### TRIALS OF TRAVELING PREACHERS

Section on, 184-195  
 Grounds of complaint, 184  
 Disciplinary labor with, 184  
 To be furnished with charges ten days before, 185  
 Suspension of between conference sessions, 186-188  
 Annual conference has original jurisdiction over, 189  
 May be before committee appointed by conference, 190  
 Right of appeal guaranteed, 191  
 Appeal, may be tried by executive committee, 103 (1)  
 May be tried by general conference or referred by  
 it to special committee, 192  
 Secretary, appointment and duties of, 182 (4)  
 General directions, 182, 183  
 The rule given by Christ obligatory, 180  
 When previous labor is not required, 189, 423  
 Absence from, 189, 207  
 Penalty suspended pending hearing of appeal, 193  
 Shall not exercise ministerial office, 193  
 Form of bill of charges against, 194  
 Order of conducting trial, 195  
 Restoration of credentials, 196

#### TRIALS OF APPEALS

General conference, 192  
 Executive committee, 103  
 Annual conference, 201  
 Quarterly conference, 207  
 Who may not sit on appeal cases, 182 (5)  
 General directions concerning, 182 (5-8)  
 Verdicts of, allowable, 182 (7)

Trinity, Faith in Holy, article on, 16

#### TRUSTEES—See Church Property

Of general conference, name and address, 390  
 Incorporation of, 383  
 Of local churches, election and duties of, 232-236  
 Report of, 234  
 When ceasing to be members of the church, 235

Unacceptable preacher, how removed, 160 (7)

Union among ourselves, 148

Unions—See Labor Unions

Union with others, 149

United societies, rise of, 39

United societies, general rules of, 41-46

Usefulness, general rule, 44

Usury, or unlawful interest, forbidden, 43

#### VACANCIES

In executive committee, how filled, 102

In general conference elective offices, how filled, 102

- In missionary board, how filled, 258 (2)
- Among district elders, how filled, 160 (15)
- In board of trustees, how filled, 129 (16), 235
- Visiting list for pastor's successor, 161 (9, 10)
- Visiting, pastoral, 143, 144, 151 (15), 161 (13)
- VOTING**
  - In annual and general conferences, 9
  - General conference quorum, 59, 92
  - By "orders" in general conference, 60, 96
  - By "orders" in annual conference, 112
  - For extra session general conference, 54, 90
  - On changing restrictive rules, 62, 98
  - Secure division of house, 60, 96, 112
  - President of stationing committee has casting vote, 114
  - By ballot, required in general conference, 55, 57, 93, 94
  - Executive committee, 103 (3)
  - Annual conference, 110, 114
  - Circuit meeting, 130 (2), 177 (3)
  - Classes, 176 (1)
  - Bribery for, to be extirpated, 146 (6)
  - For prohibition, a duty, 65
  - Respecting right of preacher in business meeting, 430
- Watch night meetings to be held, 161 (4)
- WESLEY, JOHN**
  - Historical statement, 1
  - United societies, 39-46
- Widows of preachers—See Conference Claimants and Support
- Will, Free, grace necessary to, 23
- Wine, unfermented for Lord's Supper, 64
- WITHDRAWAL**
  - Of preachers, 122 (2), 153 (4), 154, 431, 432
  - Credentials to be surrendered by preachers, 427
  - Of members, to be reported by pastors, 161 (8)
  - On validity of letter of, 418
  - Certificate of, 79 (5)
- Woman's auxiliary missionary board, 441
- Woman's missionary society, constitution of, 482
- WOMEN**
  - Preacher's conduct toward, 135
  - May be delegates to conference, 410, 411
  - May be members of annual conference, 120, 172 (3, 4)
  - May be ordained deacon, 120
  - As deaconesses, 174
  - Members of general missionary board, 258 (1)
  - May be received into traveling connection, 172 (3)
- Words, using many in buying and selling, 43
- WORKS**
  - Good, article on, 25
  - General rules concerning, 44
  - Of supererogation, 26

Worldly amusements prohibited, 12

WORSHIP

Character of true, 10

Chapter on, 80-85

Order of, 80

Attendance on, 45

Singing a part of, 81

In language understood, 30

Love-feasts to be held, 82

Class meetings to be held, 83

General class meeting, 84

Rites and ceremonies, 36

Neglect of, 85















Princeton Theological Seminary-Speer Library



1 1012 01031 8725